A Summarie of the Chronicles of England.

Diligently collected, abridged, & continued vnto this present yere of Christ, 1598.

By Iohn Stovv

LONDON.

¶ Imprinted by Richard Bradocke. 1598.

Ianuarie hath xxxi. daies.

1	A	New yeares day.
2	b	Octa. of Stephan.
3	c	Octa. of Iohn.
4	d	Octa. of Innocents.
5	e	Titus Paul. bishop.
6	f	Twelfe day.
7	g	Tran. William.
8	A	Felix and Jan.
9	b	Lucian.
10	c	Paul first Heremite.
11	d	Ignatius martyr.
12	e	Archade martyr.
13	f	Hilarie martyr.
14	g	Felix pylest.
15	A	Isidore martyr.
16	b	Maurice.
17	c	Depo. of Anthony.
18	d	Prisse martyr.
19	e	Wolstan bishop.
20	f	Fabian and Sebast.
21	g	Agnes virgine.
22	A	Vincent martyr.
23	b	Emerice.
24	c	Timothy disciple.
25	d	Conuersion of Paul.
26	e	Policarpe martyr.
27	f	Chrysostome doctor.
28	g	Theodore.
29	A	Valerie bishop.
30	b	Bartild Queene.
31	c	

1	d	Fast.
2	e	Purification of Marie.
3	f	Blese martyr.
4	g	Gilbert confessor.
5	A	Agathe virgin.
6	b	Amandus bishop.
7	c	Dorothe virgin.
8	d	Angule virgin.
9	e	Paul bishop.
10	f	Apoline virgine.
11	g	
12	A	Scholastice.
13	b	Eufrage virgin.
14	c	Valentine martyr.
15	d	
16	e	Faustine bishop.
17	f	Julian virgin.
18	g	Polycron virgin.
19	A	Simeon martyr.
20	B	
21	c	Sabine and Julian.
22	d	Silvyed virgin.
23	e	Fast.
24	f	Mathie Apostle.
25	g	Irix. martyrs.
26	A	Peters Chaire.
27	b	Augustine bishop.
28	c	Oswald bishop.

March hath xxxi. daies.

1	d	Dauid bishop.
2	e	Chadde confessor.
3	f	Martine.
4	g	Adrian martyr.
5	A	Phocas and Eul.
6	b	Victor and Victorine.
7	c	Perpetue.
8	d	Apoline martyr.
9	e	Agapete virgin.
10	f	Gregory bishop.
11	g	Aggeus Prophet.
12	A	Theodore martyr.
13	b	Leo bishop.
14	c	Peter martyr.
15	d	Longin martyr.
16	e	Mutrid martyr.
17	f	Gertrude virgin.
18	g	Edward king.
19	A	Joseph the husband of Mary.
20	b	Cutbert bishop.
21	c	Benedict Abbot.
22	d	Affrodose bishop.
23	e	Theodore priest.
24	f	Fast.
25	g	Annunciation of Marie.
26	A	Taslor martyr.
27	b	Ludger bishop.
28	c	Dorothe martyr.
29	d	Victorine.
30	e	Sabine virgin.
31	f	Adelmus bishop.

1	g	Theodore virgin.
2	A	Mary Egyptian.
3	b	Richard bishop.
4	c	Ambrose bishop.
5	d	Martian and Mar.
6	e	Sextus martyr.
7	f	Euphemie virgin.
8	g	Dexile martyr.
9	A	Perpetuus martyr.
10	b	Marcus martyr.
11	c	Guthlake.
12	d	Apoline martyr.
13	e	Sotherd martyr.
14	f	Tibert martyr.
15	g	Osmond bishop.
16	A	Isidore bishop.
17	b	Anisete bishop.
18	c	Elueher bishop.
19	d	Tiburtus confess.
20	e	Vermogenes.
21	f	Quintine.
22	g	Clere bishop.
23	A	George martyr.
24	b	Wilfride confess.
25	c	Marke Euangelist.
26	d	Anastace bishop.
27	e	Vitalis martyr.
28	f	Vincent of Millaine.
29	g	Clere bishop.
30	A	Depos. of Erkenwald.

1	b	Philip and Iacob.
2	c	Athanasius bishop.
3	d	Inuen. of the crosse.
4	e	Christopher.
5	f	Goddard Archbishop.
6	g	John ante port latin.
7	A	John of Beuerley.
8	b	Appe. of Michaell.
9	c	Transla. of Nicho.
10	d	Gordiane.
11	e	Pancrase martyr.
12	f	Victorius martyr.
13	g	Seruatius confess.
14	A	Bonifacc martyr.
15	b	Sophia virgin.
16	c	Brandon Bishop.
17	d	Transl. of Barnard.
18	e	Dioscore martyr.
19	f	
20	g	Dunstone confess.
21	A	Barnardine.
22	b	Helene Queene.
23	c	Petronell.
24	d	Julian virgin.
25	e	Dedwert martyr.
26	f	Adelme confess.
27	g	Augustine confess.
28	A	Germane Bishop.
29	b	Nicodeme.
30	c	Colone martyr.
31	d	Felix bishop.

1	e	Nicodeme.
2	f	Erasmus.
3	g	Basil.
4	A	Marcell marty.
5	b	Petroctus con. eff.
6	c	Boniface bishop.
7	d	Medard and Gil.
8	e	Transla. Edmond.
9	f	Iulian confess.
10	g	Transla. Wolstan.
11	A	The longest day.
12	b	
13	c	Antonie confess.
14	d	Basilides.
15	e	Vite modeste.
16	f	Transl. Richard.
17	g	Botolph confess.
18	A	Emperie bishop.
19	b	Gerualius marty.
20	c	Transl Edward.
21	d	Walburge virgin.
22	e	Albana marty.
23	f	Fast.
24	g	Iohn Baptist.
25	A	Transl. of Egelse.
26	b	John and Paul.
27	c	Crescens marty.
28	d	Fast.
29	e	Peter and Paul.
30	f	Commer. of Paul.

1	g	Octa. John Baptist.
2	A	Visita. of Marie.
3	b	Transl. of Tho. Apostle.
4	c	Transl. of S. Mart.
5	d	Octa. of S. Peter.
6	e	Zoe virgin mariyr.
7	f	Depo. of Grimbal.
8	g	Cicil virgin.
9	A	vii. brethren mar.
10	b	Dogge daies begin.
11	c	Nabor and Felix.
12	d	Transl. of Benedict.
13	e	Pinnate martyr.
14	f	Transl. of Osmond.
15	g	Kenelme king.
16	A	Eustacie.
17	b	Arnolph martyr.
18	c	Rupine and Justine.
19	d	Marcede virgin.
20	e	Margaret virgin.
21	f	Appoline virgin.
22	g	Marie Magdalen.
23	A	Christine virgin.
24	b	Fast.
25	c	Iames Apostle.
26	d	Anna. mother of Ma.
27	e	Seuen sleepers.
28	f	Sampson Bishop.
29	g	Felix and his fellow.
30	A	Abdon and Semes mart.
31	b	Germaine bishop.

1	c	Lammas day.
2	d	Stephan bishop.
3	e	Finding of Stephan.
4	f	Iustine priest.
5	g	Festum niuis.
6	A	Transf. of Christ.
7	b	Feast of Iesus.
8	c	Cirtake and his fe.
9	d	Romane martyr.
10	e	Laurence martyr.
11	f	Tiburt martyr.
12	g	Clare virgin.
13	A	Ypolite virgin.
14	b	Eralta. cruets.
15	c	Assump. of Marie.
16	d	Roch martyr.
17	e	Octa. Laurente.
18	f	Magnus martyr.
19	g	Barnard confess.
20	A	Dogge daies end.
21	b	Lewes martyr.
22	c	Oct. Assump.
23	d	Fast.
24	e	Bartholomew Apostle.
25	f	Lewes king.
26	g	Seuerine.
27	A	Rustine martyr.
28	b	Augustine confess
29	c	Iohns beheading.
30	d	Felix and Audace.
31	e	

September hath xxx. daies.

1	f	Giles bishop.
2	g	Anthonie martyr.
3	A	Lupe bishop.
4	b	Transl. of Cuthert.
5	c	Bertins Abbot.
6	d	Eugine confess
7	e	Enurcus bishop.
8	f	Nativitie of Mary.
9	g	Silninus bishop.
10	A	Gorgonie martyr.
11	b	Hyothie and Jacinct.
12	c	Martinian.
13	d	Amanite.
14	e	Holy Roode.
15	f	Lambart martyr.
16	g	Edith virgin.
17	A	Timotheus.
18	b	Victor and Coron.
19	c	Januarie martyr.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Mathew Apostle.
22	f	Mauricius.
23	g	Tecla virgin.
24	A	Andochius martyr.
25	b	Firmine bishop.
26	c	Cyprian and Just.
27	d	Cosme and Damian.
28	e	Emperie bishop.
29	f	Michaell Archangell.
30	g	Jerome priest.

1	A	Remegius bishop.
2	b	Leodagere martyr.
3	c	Candide martyr.
4	d	Francis martyr.
5	e	Faith virgin.
6	f	Gerionis.
7	g	Marie and Marke.
8	A	Apolinaris martyr.
9	b	Pelagie virgin.
10	c	Linus confessor.
11	d	Denice and his fel.
12	e	Wilfred bishop.
13	f	Nicholas bishop.
14	g	Transl. Ed. king.
15	A	Calixt. bishop.
16	b	Wolfran bishop.
17	c	Michael of the mo.
18	d	Luke Euangelist.
19	e	Ethelbred virgin.
20	f	Fredeswide virgin.
21	g	Aultrebut virgin.
22	A	vi. M. virgins.
23	b	Marie Solome.
24	c	Romane bishop.
25	d	Magloze bishop.
26	e	Crispin and Cri.
27	f	Fast.
28	g	Simon and Iude.
29	A	Narcissus bishop.
30	b	Germane confessor.
31	c	Fast.

Nouember hath xxxi. daies.

1	d	All Saints.
2	e	All Soules.
3	f	Winefrid virgin.
4	g	Anantius.
5	A	Lete priest.
6	b	Leonard.
7	c	Willibrode.
8	d	Foure crowned.
9	e	Theodore.
10	f	Martine.
11	g	Martine bishop.
12	A	Brice Bishop.
13	b	Patrene martyr.
14	c	Tran. Erkenwall.
15	d	Gacute Bishop.
16	e	Dep. of Edmond.
17	f	Initium regni Elizabeth.
18	g	Octa Martine.
19	A	Elizabeth martyr.
20	b	Edmond king.
21	c	Pres. of Marie.
22	d	Cecile virgin.
23	e	Clement martyr.
24	f	Grisagon martyr.
25	g	Katherine virgin.
26	A	Line martyr.
27	b	Virgils martyr.
28	c	Rufus martyr.
29	d	Fast.
30	e	Andrew Apostle.

1	f	Elegie bishop.
2	g	Liban martyr.
3	A	Dep. of Osmond.
4	b	Barbara virgin.
5	c	Sabba bishop.
6	d	Nicholas bishop.
7	e	Octa. Andrew.
8	f	Con. of Mary.
9	g	Cyprian bishop.
10	A	Eulalie virgine.
11	b	Anterpe.
12	c	Damasc. confessor.
13	d	The shortest day.
14	e	Nicasius virgin.
15	f	Othilie virgin.
16	g	O Sapientia.
17	A	Lazarus confess.
18	b	Gratian bishop.
19	c	Uenetia virgin.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Thomas Apostle.
22	f	iiii. martyrs.
23	g	Victor virgin.
24	A	40. virgins. Fast.
25	b	Christmas day.
26	c	Stephan martyr.
27	d	John Euangelist.
28	e	Innocents day.
29	f	Thomas Becket.
30	g	Transl. of S. James.
31	A	Silluester martyr.

A RVLE TO KNOW all the Vigils & fasting daies throughout the whole yeare.

With mooueable feastes I will begin,
As Easter, Ascention, and Whitson euen.
The Rogation weeke in like case,
Must be kept as it commeth in place.
And the Apostles, as Peter and Paul,
Iames, Mathie, with other mo,
Andrew, Mathew, and the rest as they fall,
Bartholmew, Thomas, Iohn Baptist also,
Simon and Iude, and the Purification,
The birth of Christ, & the Annunciation.
Ember, Fridayes, and Lent as it doth come,
The Euen of all Saints, & so I haue done.

An

An Almanack for xxiiii. yeares.

Anno Dñi.	Sundayes Letters.	Leap yere.	Easter day.	Golden number.	Epact.
1587	A		16. Aprill.	11	1
1588	G		7. Aprill.	12	12
1589	E		30. March.	13	23
1590	D		19. Aprill.	14	4
1591	C		4. Aprill.	15	15
1592	B		26. March.	16	26
1593	G		15. Aprill.	17	7
1594	F		31. March.	18	18
1595	E		20. Aprill.	19	29
1596	D	C	11. Aprill.	1	11
1597	B		27. March.	2	22
1598	A		16. Aprill.	3	3
1599	G		8. Aprill.	4	14
1600	F	E	23. March.	5	25
1601	D		12. Aprill.	6	6
1602	C		4 Aprill.	7	27
1603	B		24. Aprill.	8	28
1604	A	G	8. Aprill.	9	9
1605	F		31. March.	10	20
1606	E		20. Aprill.	11	1
1607	D		5. Aprill.	12	12
1608	C	B	27. March.	13	23
1609	A		16. Aprill.	14	4
1610	G		8. Aprill.	15	15

A PERFECT RVLE
to know the beginning and ending of euery Tearme, with their returnes.

Hillarie Tearme beginneth the xviii. day of January, if it be not Sunday, then the nert day after, and endeth the xii. of Febuary, and hath foure returns.

Octabis Hillary. Crastino Purific.
Quid Hillarii. Octabis Purific.

Easter Tearme beginneth xvii. dates after Easter, and endeth foure dates after the Ascention day, and hath fiue returnes.

Quind. Paschæ. Quinq. Paschæ.
Tres Paschæ. Crast. Ascention.
Mense Paschæ.

Trinitie Tearme beginneth the nere day after Corpus Christi day, and endeth the Wedneday fortnight after, and hath foure returnes.

Crast. Trinitatis. Quind. Trinitatis.
Octabis Trinitat. Tres Trinitatis.

Michaelmas Tearme beginneth the ix. of October if it bee not Sunday and endeth

endeth the xxviii. of November, and hath viii. returnes.

Octab. Micha.	Craſt. animi.
Quind. Michaell.	Craſt. Martini.
Tres Michaell.	Octab. Martini.
Menſe Michaell.	Quind. Martini.

Note alſo that the Exchequer openeth eight daies before any Tearme beginne, except Trinitie Tearme, which openeth but foure daies before.

And now followeth the law daies in the court of Tharches, and audience of Canterbury, with other Eccleſiaſtical & Ciuil lawes through the whole yeare.

Theſe daies are not changed, except they light on a ſonday or holy day, euery daie is called a lawe day, vnleſſe it be ſonday or holie day.

Michaelmas Tearme.

S. Faith.	All Soules.
S. Edward.	S. Martin.
S. Luke.	Edmond king.
Simon and Iude.	Katherine.

S. An.

Saint Andrew.
Conception of our Lady.

It is to be noted, that the first day following euery of these feasts noted in curie Tearne, the court of the arches is kept in Bowe Church in the forenoone. And the same first day in the forenoone is the Admirall Court for ciuill causes kept in Southwarke.

The second day following euery of the saide feastes, the Court of Audience of Canterbury is kept in the Consistorie in Paules in the forenoon and the same day in the afternoone in the same place, is the prerogatiue Courte of Canterbury kept.

The third day after any such feast, in the forenoone, is the consistory Court of the Bishoppe of London kept in Paules Church in the Consistory, and the same third day in the afternoone is the Courte of the Deligates, & of the Queenes highnes Commissioners vpon appeales kept in the same place the fourth date.

S. Hillarie	Aſhwednesday.
S. Wolſtan.	S. Mathie.
Conuerſion of	S. Chadde.
S. Paule	Perpetue & Felix.
S. Blaſe	S Gregorie,
S. Scolaſtie.	Annuntiation of
S. Valentine.	our Ladie.

Note that the foure firſt dates of this tearme be certaine and vnchanged. The other are altered for the courſe of the yere, and are ſometime kept and ſometime omitted. For if it ſo happen, that one of thoſe feaſts fall on the Wednesday, commonly called Aſhwednesday after the day of S. Blaſe, ſo that the ſame lawe day after Aſhwednesday cannot be kept, becauſe the law day of the other feaſt doth light on the ſame day: then the ſecond law day after Aſhwednesday ſhalbe kept, & the other omitted. And if the law day after that Wednesday be the next day after the feaſt of S. Blaſe, then ſhall all and euery thoſe court dates be obſerued in order, as may be kept comic-

conuenientlie. And marke that although Aſhweneſhay be put the ſeauenth in order, yett hath no certaine place, but is changed as the courſe of Eaſter cauſeth it.

Eaſter Tearme.

The 15. day after Eaſter.

S. Alphege. Gordaine.
S. Marke. S. Dunſtane.
Inuent. of the Croſſe, Aſcention day.

In this Tearme the firſt ſitting is alway kept the Munday being the 15. day after Eaſter, and ſo forth after the feaſtes heere noted, which ſhall next followe by courſe of the yeare after Eaſter. And ỳ like ſpace being kept betweene other feaſtes.

The reſt of the lawe dates are kept, to the thirde of the Aſcention, which is the laſt day of this Tearme. And if it happen that the feaſt of the Aſcention of our Lord doe come before any of the feaſtes afore-ſaide, then they are omitted that yeare, and likewiſe if any of thoſe dates come be-

fore the 15. of Easter those daies are omitted.

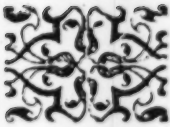
Trinitie Tearme.

Trinitie Sonday.	S. Paul.
Corpus Christi.	Transl. Thomas.
Boniface Bishop.	S. Swithine.
S. Barnabie.	S. Margaret.
S. Botulph.	S. Anne.
S. Iohn.	

Note that the lawe daies of this tearme are altered by meanes of Whitsontide, and the first sitting is kept alwaies ỳ first lawe daie after the feast of the holie Trinitie, and the second session is kept the first lawe day after Corpus Christi, except Corpus Christi day fall on some daie aforenamed, which chanceth sometime, and then the fitter day is kept, and after the second session, account foure daies or thereabout, and the first lawe daie after the said feast shall be the third session. The other lawe daies follow in order, but so many of them are kept, as for the time of the yeere shall be thought meete.

And

And note generally, that euery day is called a law day, that is not sonday or holy day, and that if the feast day beeing knowen of any court day in any tearme, the first and second day following be sonday, then the court day is kept the daie after the said holy daie or feast.



The seuen ages of the world.

THe age from the creation of Adam to the flood of Noe, which continued yeares, 1659.

2 The second from Noe to Abraham. 292.

3 The third from the birth of Abraham till the departing of Israell out of Aegipt 503

4 The fourth from the departing of Israell out of Aegipt, till the building of the Temple, 482.

5 The fift from the building of the Temple till the captiuitie of Babilon. 414.

6 The sixt from the Captiuitie of Babylon, till the birth of our Sauiour Iesus Christ. 614.

7 The seauenth beginning at the birth of our Sauiour Iesus Christ, hath continued till this present yeare of our Lord. 1598. and shall last to the worlds end.

The age of the world at the birth of our Sauiour Christ was 3962. The age of the world this present yere of our Lord. 1598. 5560.

To

To the honorable

Sir Richard Saltiuſtow knight L. Maior of the Citie of London, the worſhipfull Aldermen his brethren, the Maiſter, Wardens, and aſſiſtants of the Marchant Tailors, and all the commons of the ſame Citie.

John Stovve Citizen, vviſheth long health and felicitie.

AMONGST other bookes, (Honourable & worſhipfull) which are in this our lerned age publiſhed in great nũbers, there are few either for the honeſtie of the matters, or cõmodity which they bring to the cõmon welth, or for the pleſãtnes of

of the ſtudie & reading to be preferred before the Chronicles & hiſtories. What examples of men deſeruing immortalitie, of expl.its worthie great renoume, of vertuous liuing of the poſteritie to be imbraced, of wiſe handling of weightie affaires, diligently to be marked, and aptly to bee applied: what incouragement of Nobilitie to noble feats, what diſcoragement of vnnaturall ſubiects from wicked treaſons, pernicious rebellions, & damnable doctrines: to conclude, what perſwaſion to honeſtie, godlines; & vertue of al ſorts; what diſwaſions from the contrarie is not plentifullyin them to be found? So that it is as harde a matter for the readers of Chronicles, in my fanſie, to paſſe without ſome colours of wiſedome, inuitements to vertue, & loathing of naughty factes, as it is for a wel fauored man to walke vp & downe in the hot parching Sun,

and

and not to be therewith Sunburned. They therefore which with long ſtudie, earneſt good will, & to their great coſt & charges haue brought hidden Hiſtories from duſtie darknes to the ſight of the world, & haue beene diligent obſeruers of cõmon wealths, and noted for the poſteritie the fleeting maners of the people, & accidens of the times, deſerue (at the leaſt) thanks for their paines, & to be miſreported of none, ſeing they haue labored for all. I write not this to complaine of ſome mens ingratitude towards mee (although iuſtly I might) but to ſhew the commodities which enſue of the reading of hiſtories, that ſeeing they are ſo great & ſo many, all men would as they ought, imploy their diligence in the honeſt, fruitfull, and delectable peruſing of the ſame, & ſo to account of the Authors as of men carefull for their country: & to confeſſe, if neede require,

Note that the vngratefull backbiter ſlaieth three at once, himſelfe by his owne malice, him that credueth his falſe tales, & him that hee backbiteth.

require, by whom they haue take profite. It is now full 36. yeares ſince I ſeeing the cõfuſ d order of our late Engliſh Chronicles & the ignorant handling of ancient affaires (leauing mine own peculiar gaines) cõſecrated my ſelfe to the ſearch of our famous Antiquities. What I haue done in the before time, the former editions of my Summary, & alſo my late publiſhed Chronicle & Anales may well teſtifie, but how far (be it ſpoken without arrogancy) I haue labored for the truth more than ſome other, the laſt edition will euidently declare. Wherein that I differ frõ the inordinate & vnſkilfull collectiõs of other mẽ. (Whom I name not) it is no maruaile, ſeeing that I do not fully agre with my ſelf, as ſome obſcure perſõs haue fondly charged me, but let it be cõſidered that there is nothing perfect at the firſt, & that it is incident to mankind to erre & ſlip ſome-

time

time, but only the point of fantastical fooles to persever & cõtinue in their errors. Wherfore seeing that the perusing of auncient records & best approued hystories of al times (not without great difficulty obtained) do not only moue me, but for their authority driue me to acknowledge both mine & other mens errors, & in acknowledging, to correct them, I trust to obtain thus much at your honor & worships hãds: that at the least you wil call to remembrance a most gentle and wise law of the politike Persians, wherein it was enacted that a mã accused to be in their laws a trespasser, & found guilty of the crime should not straightway be condemned, but after a diligent inquiry & search of his whole life & conuersatiõ (no slander imputed vnto him as of importãce) if the nũber of his laudable facts did counteruaile the contrary, he was full quit of the trespas. The same

lawe

lawe doe I wish the readers of this my abridged Summary and other my larger Chronicles to put in vre, that if the errours be not so plentifull, as Histories truly alledged, they will beare with them, for (as I haue promised and partly many waies performed) I meane (God willing) so to trie all matters worthie of immortalitie, by the certaine touchstone of best allowed Historiographers, that neither any body by me shalbe deceiued, nor I forced to craue further pardon if I do offend.



A Description of England Scotland Wales, and Cornwall



BRytaine, is an Iſlande in the Deane Sea, ſcituate right ouer againſt France: one part of which Ile Engliſhmen do inhabite, an other parte Scottes, the thirde part Walſhmen, and the fourth part Cornyſhmen. All they either in language, conditions, or lawes, doe differ among themſelues. England is the greateſt part, which is deuided into xxxix. Countries, which we call Shires: Where of xxxix. countries. ken (that is to ſay) Kent, Suſſex, Surrey, South hampton, Barkſhire, Wiltſhire, Dorſetſhire, Somerſetſhire, Deuonſhire, & Cornwal, doe containe the firſt part of that Iſland, which part boūding towards the South, ſtandeth betwene the Thames & the Sea.

From thence to the Riuer of Trent, which paſſeth through the midſt of England be vi. Shires, whereof the firſt vi. (ſtanding Eaſtward) are Eſſex, Middleſex, Hartfordſhire, Suffolke, Northfolke, and Cambridge-

A bridge-

hunghshire. The other ten which stand more in the middle of the country are these: Bedfordshire, Huntingdon, Buckingham, Oxford, Northampton, Rutland, Leicester, Nottingham, Warwick, & Lincolne. All these there be vi. which border Westward upon Wales, as Glocester, Hereford, Worcester, Shropshire, Stafford, and Chester. About the middle of the Region, Darbishire, Yorkshire, Lancashire & Cumberland. On the left hand towarde West to Westmerland. Against the same is y Bishoprike of Durham, & Northúberland, which boundeth nowe y last to y the Marches of Scotland. These shires be deuided into viii. Bishoprikes, Canterbury, Rochester, London, Chichester, Winchester, Salisbury, Exeter, Bathe & Welles, Worcester, Glocester Hereford Couentrie and Lichfield, Lincolne, Ely, Norwich, Duresme, Yorke, Chester, Carlile. And this is y prouince of the Arch bishop of Canterbury, which is the first name of all England, with Wales, Yorke, Durham, Chester, & Carlile, is the other Prouince of the Archbishop of Yorke, which is another Primate of England. The Ocean Sea doth bound England the west part of Britan, & all the South: Wales and Cornwall West. The river Twede deuideth England and

and Scotland North. The leng̃h of the Iland beginneth at Portmouth in y South part, and endeth at Twede in the North, containing 320. Myles.

Scotland, whose ouerthrowe of the Pictes, began at the River Twede, and so meeting at the River Tyne. Scotland another part of Brutane.

Therefore the length of Scotland from Twede to the furthest coast is esteemed to be 320. Myles: But as Scotland is longer than England, so it is narrower. The said river of Twede separateth y marches of Northumberlande the furthest country of England, the chiefe Towne whereof is Barwicke, now in possession of the English. The western limite of Scotland whilom was Cũberlãd, which y River of Sclue deuideth. ō Amanda'l. Betwene these two Regions the Cheuiot Hills appeare. Next to y marches Pictland bordereth, bounding vpon the East. The most famous Townes be Dunbar, Haddington, Leigh, Northberwicke, & Edenbrough the Kings seat. The same city, y river called y Frith, doth water & passe by: The same river againe diuideth from Loughdean a countrie adioyning called the Fife, in which country are many townes, as Donfermile, Cupre, but y notable town of S. Andrew specially famous for the vniuersitie, & Sea of the

Arc'bishop. On the other side toward the Irish side Northwarde, is Nidisdalia, so called of the River that passeth therby, where be the towns of Douglasse, & Donfrie. Upon the south adioyneth Galloway, where is the Towne called Tolwell, and the auncient Temple of Saint Ninian. By that standeth the country of Haricia once renowned, with the Towne Hariston, wherof perchance it took the name. About Haricia towardes the West, is Elgonia, bordering vpon the Ocean, wherin is the lake Lomunde, which is very broade & large, containing many Ilands, scituate at the foote of the mountaine Grantsayn, eight miles frō the castle of Dombriton. A good space on this side Grampius riseth the riuer of Tanus, the greatest of all Scotland, taking his name of Athola and Calidonia, a Lake from whence it springeth, which falling by many places, but chiefly by S. Johns town and lastly by Dunde, and there breaketh into the Germaine sea. Against Tanus is Angusie, & is diuided from Fife. To the same vpon the South adioyneth Atholes. On the other side Argile sheweth it self, being full of Lakes, whose waterrost bowes stretch so far, as Ireland, about which the promontory of Kyntyre, called Lantes head, standeth.

Betweene

Betweene Argatele & Digouia Westward lyeth the countrey of Sterling. Vere the forrest of Calidonia began on the left side, there likewise is the castle of Calidone scituate by Taus, called Doucheldin. Fro all the hil of the forrest riseth Clwid.

Of that riuer the Dale was called Clotenale, which country that Riuer runneth by, & in the same is the Cytie, of Glasco, a goodly vniuersitie. Againe toward the East is ioyned the Country of Angusi & Merne, vpon the sea coast, wherein Fordunne by scituation is very strong. Of the same side of Scotland, is the Country of Marre, garnished with a Cytie called Aberdon, standing betweene the two riuers of Dona & Dea. Then followeth Murrey which the two notable riuers do compasse about, called Nea and Spea. At ỳ mouth of the last riuer, standeth the towne of Elgis: But in the middle part standeth the broad Country of Rossia. The breadth of ỳ Iande is scant rrr. mile ouer, which defended with three promontories like towers repelleth the great waues and Surges of the Sea: and inuironed with two gulfes, which those promontories do inclose, the entries be quiet and calme, & the water peaceable. The strait of the land is at this day called Cathanes, coasting vpon the Sea

Deucalidon.

Aboue Scotland in the Irish Seas are xl. Ilands many of these to length at leest xxx. myles, but in breadth not aboue iii. Amongst them is Iona, beautified with the Tombes of the Scottish Kinges. Beyond Scotland towards the North be the Iles of Dcades, the which be xxx. in number, the principall of which Ilands is Panonia.

Beyonde the Dedhades standeth Thule in the frosen sea now called Iseland.

The other part Northerne, and full of Mountaines, a very rude and homely kinde of people doth inhabite, which are called the Redshanks or wilde Scots. And thus much for Scotland.

Wales the third part of Brutane.

Wales lyeth vpon the left hand: which like a promontory or foreland, on euery side is compassed with the maine sea, except it be on the South East part with the River of Seuerne, which diuideth Wales from England. Therefore Wales is extended from the towne of Chepstow, where it beginneth by a straight line a little aboue Shrewsbury, euen to Wellcheste Northward. Into that part to many of the Brutans as remained aliue after the slaughter and losse of their country, at the length did repaire, where partly through

th euer refuge of the mountaines, & partly of the woodes and marshes, they remained in safetie: which part they enioy to this day. There be many townes and strong Castles, & foure Bishoprikes. The first is S. Dauids, an other is Landaffe, the third Bangor, and the fourth S. Asaph, which be vnder the Archbishop of Canterbury. The Welshmen haue a language from the Englishmen, which as they say both partly sound of the Troian antiquitie, and partly of the Greeke. And thus much of wales

4 Bishops in Wales.

Cornwall begineth on that side which standeth toward Spaine West ward: towarde the East, it is of breadth fourtie and ten miles, ending a little beyonde S. Germains, situate on the right hand vpon the Sea coast, where the greatest breadth of that country is but xx. Miles. It bordereth vpon England west, South and North: the maine sea is round about it: it is a very barren soyle, but there is greate plenty of Lead & Tin: their tongue is far dissonant from English but is much like to the Welsh tong, because they haue many wordes common to both tongues. Cornwall is in the Diocesse of Excester, which was once worthy to be counted the fourth part of the Iland, for the contrarie-

Cornwall.

riette of the language.

Thus much of the particular discription of Britain. The form of the Iland is Triquetra, hauing three corners, or three sides: two whereof, that is to say, the corner toward the East, and the other toward the Weste (both extending Northwardes) are the longest. The thirde, which is the South side, is far shorter than the other: for the Iland is greater of length then of breadth. The right corner of which Iland Eastward, is in Kent at Douer & Sandwich. From whence to the thirde angle, which is in the North in Scotland, is vii. hundreth miles. Againe, the length from this corner at Douer in Kent to the vttermost part of Cornwall, being S. Michaels mount, is supposed to be three hundred myles. From this lefte angle being the West part of Cornwal, which hath a prospect towards Spaine, to the North angle in the further part of Scotlande, the length is 800. miles. So the circuit or compasse of the Iland is 1800. miles.

THE RACE OF THE Kings of Brutane, & in the Margent are placed the years before Christs byrth, when euery king began their raignes, till *Cunobelinus* in whose time Christ was borne: and then the yeares from his byrth are placed.

BRute the sonne of Siluius (following, as heretofore, the common receiued opinion) after a long and weary iourney with his Troyans, arriued in this Iland, at a place now called Tornes in Deuonshire, the yeare of y world. 2855. the yere before Christes natiuitie 1108. wherein he first began to raigne, and named it after his owne name Brutan: hee buylded the Citie of new Troy, now called London: hee diuided the whole Iland among his three sonnes. Unto Locrine his eldest sonne he gaue the midle part called Loegria: to Camber Cambria: to Albanact Albania: hee deceased when hee had raigned 24. yeares. 1108.

LOcrine raigned 10. yeares: he chased the Hunnes which inuaded this realme, & pursued them so sharpely, 1083.

that many of them with their king were drowned in a River, named Humber. Locrine had to wife Guendoline, daughter to Corineus Duke of Cornwall, by whome he had a sonne named Madan: hee also kept Estrild, by whom he had a Daughter named Sabrine: but Guendolin gathering a great power, fought with King Locrine, and slue him. She drowned Estrild with her Daughter Sabrine in a River called Seuerne.

Howe Humber tooke that name.

Seuerne.

1054 Guendoline a Queene.

Guendoline ruled prudently xv. yeares, & left the same to her Sonne Madan.

The King deuoured by Wolues

Madan was deuoured by wild Wolues, when he had raigned xl. yeares.

1009. A traitor to his brother deuoured of wild beasts.

Mempricius slewe his brother Malin, taking the wiues and daughters of his subiectes: but was deuoured of wolues when he had raigned xx. yeres.

989

Brianke was a founder of Alclud in Scotland. He made the Castell of Dumbrough, and of Bambrough: he builded Kayrbranke now called Yorke, he raigned xl. yeres.

929

Rufus surnamed Greneshielde, raigned xii. yeres.

917 Chester.

Leil builded Carelle, now called Cestria: hee raigned xxv. yeres.

892

Adhuidras builded Canturburye, Winchester, and Shaftsburye. He

reig-

reigned xxix. yeares.

BLadud, who hauing long studied at Athens, brought Philosophers to keepe schooles in Britaine: he builded Bath, and presumed to flie, but brake his necke, when he had reigned xx. yeares. 863 Bath. The king attempteth to flie.

Leyle, builded Caire Leir, nowe called Leycester. He had three daughters, Gonorell, Ragan, and Cordelle, which Cordelle succeeded him in the kingdome, when hee had reigned xl. yeares. 844

COrdila was sore vexed by her two Nephues, Morgan of Albanie, and Conedegus of Cambar, who cast her in prison: where she slue her selfe, when she had raigned fiue yeares. 805 Cordila queene.

MOrgan warred on his Nephew Conedagus, that was king of Cambar: but Conedagus slewe Morgan, and then was king of all Britaine: He raigned xxiii. yeares. 800

RIuallo, in whose time it rained blonde three dayes: And then a great mortalitie caused almost desolation. He raigned xlvi. yeares. 766. Blond rained.

GUrgustus, a common dronkard, whereof followed other vices, raigned xxviii yeares. 721

SElinus the brother of Gurgustus, raigned xix. yeares. 664

Iago.

636 IAgo, Cousin of Guiguistus, raigned xxb. yeares.

612 Kimmacus raigned liiii. yeares.

559 Gorboug, raigned lx. ii. yeares.

496 Ferrer with his brother Porrex, ruled Britaine five years: they fell at civill discorde for the soueraigne dominion, in which Ferrer was slaine, and Porrex afterwards was killed.

The brother slue the brother.

441 MUlmutius Dunwallo, constituted good lawes, which long after were called Mulmutius lawes. He gaue priuileages vnto Temples, and ploughes, and began to make the foure notable waies in Britaine. He ramed xl yeares.

Mulmutius lawes.

401 BElinus and Brennus diuided this Isle of Britaine. Vnto Belinus was appointed Englande, Wales, and Cornwall. Vnto the other the North part beyonde Humber. This Brennus rayled warre against Belinus, but in conclusion, Brennus went amongest the Galles, where, for his excellent qualities, hee was their soueraigne captaine, with whom he passed into Italy, sacked Rome: Belinus made the hauen called Belines gate; after he had raigned xxvi yeares, he died.

Belines gate

375 GArgullus subdued Denmarke, and in his returne met with a fleete comming from the partes of Spaine, which were

were seeking for habitations, to whom the king granted the Isle of Ireland to inhabite. He raigned xix yeares. Ireland inhabited.

GUnthelinus had to Wife a noble woman named Mercia: She deuised certaine lawes, which long time were named Mercian lawes. He raigned xxv. yeares. 356 Mercii laws the third.

CEolius raigned vii yeares, a people called Picts, arriued here in Britaine and possessed those partes, which now be the Marches of both Realmes, England and Scotland. 330 The Pictes inhabited the marches

KInarus raigned three yeares, and was slayne as he was hunting. 323

ELanius, was King of Britaine nine yeares. 321

MOrindus, in whose time out of the Irish seas came a wonderfull monster, which deuoured much people, whereof a King hearing, would needs fight with it, by which he was deuoured whe he had raigned 8. yers. 311 The king deuoured.

COdomannus raigned vi. yeares. Hee builded Grantham. 303 Grantham builded.

ARthgallo extorted from men their goods to enrich his treasure: for which cause he was deposed when he had raigned fiue yeares. 292 The king deprined. 295

Elanius raigned fiue yeares. 282.

ARthgallo restored ruled the people quietly and iustly ten yeares.

Eli-

272 ELidurus after the death of his brother, raigned not passing two yeres, but that his younger brother Vrgenius tooke and cast him into prison.

270 VRgenius raigned seuen yeeres, and Peredurus raigned after two yeares: Hee builded the towne of Pickering.

The towne of Pickering built,

261 ELidurus, the thirde time raigned foure yeares.

258 Gorbonian raigned 8. yeares.

250 Morgan guided the Realme fiue yeares.

234 EVerianus when hee had tyrannously raigned seuen yeares, was deposed.

227 Iuall gouerned peaceably 11. yeares.

207 Kimo gouerned this Realme xvi. yeares.

191 Corneus raigned 11 yeares.

171 CAtillus raigned ten yeares: he hung vp all oppressors of the poore.

A good example.

Coillus after him raigned twenty yeares.

161 PEter a vertuous Prince, raigned fiue yeares.

141 CVrsennus, through his drunkennesse, raigned but one yeare.

136 Fulgen his sonne raigned two yeares.

133 Eldred raigned but one yeare.

132 Andragens likewise raigned one yeare.

131 Variamus raigned three yeares.

126 ELud a great Astronomer raigned fiue yeres.

124 Peranius raigned fiue yeares.

Detonus

Octorus raigned in the land 11. yeares 120
Eurgenius raigned three yeares, 118
Merianus was king two yeares, 115
Plautimus governed two yeares. 113
Capenus raigned three yeares. 111
Dunus ruled this lande two yeares. 108
Silvus raigned two yeares. 106
Redgabedus raigned ten yeares. 104
Archemalus was king two yeares. 94
Eldolus raigned foure yeares. 91
Redarmus was king two yeares. 88
Redargius raigned three yeares. 85
Samatis raigned two yeares. 83
Bonosellus was king three yeares. 81
Syphus ruled this land two yeares. 78
Capetis was king two yeares. 77
Dionellus governed foure yeares. 74
Yetinus reigned not full one yeare. 70

Lud repaired the city of new Troy, and builded on the West part thereof, Ludgate, leaving after him two sons, Androgeus & Theomantius: who being not of age to governe, their Uncle Cassibelan obtained the crowne. London tooke the name of Lud, and was called Ludstone. 66

Lud repared London.

Cassibelanus ruled six yeares. In the eight yeare of his raigne Julius Cesar sailed into Britaine, where at the first bataile wearied with an harde and sharpe battaile, and after with lodaine Tempest, and 58

Cesar his first voyage into England,

The second voyage of Cæsar.

and his naule almost destroyed, he returned againe into Fraunce: the next spring (which was the yeare before Christ 51.) he passed the Seas againe with a greater armie. But whiles hee went towardes his armies on lande, his shippes lying at anker, with force of tempest were destroyed, so that xl. were lost. Upon lande also his horsemen at the first encounter were vanquished. At the second conflict he put the Britanes to flight. From thence hee went vnto the River of Thames, on the further side whereof Cassibelanus with a greate multitude of people was keeping the bankes, but not being able to resist the force of the Romanes, London submitted it selfe to Cæsar, deliuering vnto him hostages: which example also the other cities followed: whereby Cassibelanus was constrained to agree, that Britane should become tributary to the Romanes. Then Cæsar like a conquerour, with a great nũber of prisoners sailed into Fraunce, and so to Rome.

England tributary to the Romans

37 Theomantius raigned quietly 23. yeares.
14 Cunobelinus, the sonne of Theomantius, raigned xxv. yeares. In the xliii. yeare of his raigne, Christ our Sauiour was borne.

From

From this place following, the yeares from Christ his birth are placed in the margent.

IESV Christ, very GOD and man, was borne in the 42. yeare of the raigne of Augustus, he began to preach the 15. yere of Tiberius, and suffered his passion the 18. yeare of the same Tiberius. An. Christi. 1

CAligula, for that hee thought the Romanes had their tribute wrongfully, he denied to pay ỳ same: he raigned 23. yeres. 21

Abrincagus slue Damon neare to a hauen of the sea, and threwe him gobbet meale therein. He raigned 28. yeares. 44 Southampton.

Claudius the Emperour sailed into Britaine, he subdued vnto the Empire the Iles of Orcades, and those that lye in the Ocean sea beyond Britaine.

The yeare after Christes birth 62. came into Britaine Ioseph of Aramathie and 11. other Christians, who builded them a Chappell in the Ile of Avalon, and after was there buried, which place being since increased and newly builded, was named Glastenbury. First christians in England.

Marius was ordeyned king, the Picts accompanied with the Scots invaded Britaine, unto whom Marius gaue habitacion in the further part of Scotlande. 73

He raigned .53. yeares.

124 Colechester built. COllus, brought vp among the Romans, payed the tribute truely, builded the towne of Colchester, raigned. 55. yeares.

179 England receiued the Faith. LUcius sent his Embassadours to Eleutherius Bishoppe of Rome, desiring him to send some learned men, by whose instruction both he and his people might be taught the faith and Religion of Christ: whereof Eluthenius being very glad, sent with them Faganus and Dernianus, by whose diligence Lucius & his people were baptized and instructed in the faith of Christ. 28 Temples were made cathedrall churches and Bishoppes placed, as Flamines before had beene: London, Yorke and Carlion, made Archbishops. Lucius raigned xii. yeare.

London, Yorke and Carlion, made Archbishops.

194 SEuerus Emperour in Brutane, caused a Trench to be cast from sea to sea, the length of viii. miles. Hee deceased at Yorke in the xvii. yeare.

212 ANtonius Bassianus died in the vi. yere of his raigne.

290 Carausius vsurpeth in Brutane. CArausius made vpon him in Brutane, and vii. yeares after Carausius was slaine by Alectus. Saint Alban, suffered martyrdome vnder Diocletian & Maximian, in the yeare of our Lord. 293.

292 ALectus then kept Brutane by the space

of

of three yeres, and was subdued by Asclepiodatus.

A Scleptodatus slewe Gallus, the Romaine captaine in the Citie of London, nere vnto a bycke, called Gall bycke; Coil tooke on him the kingdome of Britaine. 299 301

C Dustantius began to raigne, possessed Affrica, Italy, Fraunce, and Britaine. 305

C Dustantine the great, sonne of Constantius & Helen, was created Emperour in Britaine he established the Gospell in his Empire, & after him all Emperours were Christians. Hee left behind him three Sonnes, to wit, Constantius, Constans, and Constantius. 306

C Dustantinus attempted warre against his brother and was slaine. 337

C Dustans the ruled in Britaine, which he had administred with great iustice; but was slaine. 340

C Dustantius then had the regiment of Britaine himselfe alone, enioyed the Romaine Empire. 353

Iulianus (called the Apostata) began his raigne ouer the Empire, a earnest aduersary of Christian Religion. After him succeeded in the Empire Iouintan. 362 Iulian the Apostata. Iouinian.

Valentinian was Emperour, he by his deputie here in Britaine, made sharpe 365

ware vpon the Pictes and Scots.

375 GRatian was then created Emperour.

Maximus. Martinus here in Britayne vsurped the title of the Empire, whereupon assembling all the men of warr and youth of the Realme, he passed into Fraunce, expelled the Frenchmen out of Armorica, & placed therein Britaines vnder Conon, of whom euer since it hath been called Britaine the lesse.

Litle Brutain in Fraunce.

VRsula, with the eleuen thousande virgins sent into litle Britaine to be maried, were slaine.

395 HOnorius, a son of Theodosius succeded after his father in the Empire: but Gratian, a Britain, taking vpon him to gouerne Britayne, was immediatly slain, and Constantine was elected gouernour.

408 THeodosius succeeded in the Empire, and made Valentinian his cousin fellowe therin. At this time Britaine with the foresaide warres, was so impouerished of able men, that it could not withstande the inuasions of the Pictes and Scots, whereupon they requiring aide of Aetius the captaine of the Romain armie, he sent them certain men of warr out of Fraunce, who manfully chaced away the Pictes and Scots, & hauing a wall betweene the prouince and the enemie, returned. After their departure,

Pictes

Picts and Scots inuaded the Britans againe, to rage the country, and destroyed the inhabitants, whereupon there was sent new aide out of France, and a wall was made of stones. But shortly after, Scots and Picts made greater roades into Britaine than euer before. For the Romans being troubled with warres in France and Italy, neglected the defence of Britaine. This happened about the seuenth yeare of Theodosius the yonger, the yeare of Christ 443.

The ende of the Romanes gouernment in Britaine, which had continued 483. yeares.

AFter this, the Britanes continuing a while in doubtfull warre with the Picts and Scots, elected Uortiger.

VOrtiger being King, such a plentie of come and fruite happened, as the like had not beene seene in many yeares, which plentie caused idlenesse, gluttonie, and lechery. There followed such a great pestilence, that the liuing scantly sufficed to burie the dead. Also the Scots and Picts in most cruell wise spoyled the land: whereby through Uortiger was forced to sende for aide of forreine landes. And in three large shippes there came out of Germane three

447. Pestilence. Saxons sent for.

[illegible] of [illegible] Queen, Saxons [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] Woman, who [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

terously slew on the plaine of Sarisbury, till. C.lx. Barons and Earles, and tooke the king prisoner, constrayning him to graunt vnto them Kent, Sussex, Suffolke & Norfolke. Then Hengist began his dominion ouer Kent: and sending for more Saxons made warre vpon the Britaines. Barons slaine at Ambresbury. First kingdome of the Saxons.

Aurelius Ambrose, and Vther, made warre vpon Vortiger, and burned him in his castle in Wales, when he had secondly raigned vi. yeares. Vortiger burned.

Aurelius Ambrose, second Son of Constantine, hasted him with an armie towards Yorke, against Occa sonne of Hengist, where he discomfited and tooke prisoner the said Occa. He caused the greate stones to be set vpon the plaine of Sarisbury, in remembrance of the Britaines that were slaine there. 466 Stone hing.

A Saxon subdued the countries of Southery, Somerset, Deuonshire, and Cornwall, which after was called the kingdome of South Saxons. The second kingdom of the Saxons.

The kingdome of the East Saxons began vnder duke Uffa, which conteyned Norfolke and Suffolke. Aurelius dyed of poyson when he had raigned thirtie two yeares. The thirde kingdom of the Saxons.

Vther Pendragon was crowned king. He was enamoyed vppon Igreene the 498

dukes wife of Cornwall, and on her he begat Arthur. He raigned eighteene yeares, and was buried at Stonehing.

516 ARthur the sonne of Vther Pendragon, was crowned king of Britaine. Hee fought twelue battailes against the Saxons, he constituted the order of the round Table, into which order hee onely receiued such of his nobilitie as were most renowned for vertue and chiualrie.

Round table

While Arthur was occupied in his wars beyond the Seas, Mordred, to whom he had committed the gouernment of Britaine, confederating himselfe with Cedricus king of the West Saxons traiterously vsurped the kingdome: of which treason when relation came to Arthur, hee speedily returned, pursuing him into cornwall, gaue him battaile, where Mordred was slaine, and Arthur being deadly wounded, was conueyed to Glastenbury, where hee died, and is buried, after he had raigned fifteene yeares.

Mordred slaine.

542 COnstantine kinsman to Arthur, was ordeined king.

Aurelius a Britaine, raising mortall war against Constantine, slue him when he had raigned three yeares. Hee was buried at Stonehing.

Au-

AVrelius Conanus king of Britaine, im- 545
prisoneth his vncle, which was before to ye crowne. He raigned three yeare.

The 5. & 6. kingdomes of the Saxon.

The kingdome of Northumberland began vnder a Saxon, named Ida. This prouince was first deuided into two kingdoms: the one was called Deira, the which contained the a dom Humber to Tine: the other Bernicia, which contained the country from Tyne to the Scottish sea.

VDrpons, the son of Conanus, was ex- 573
pelled king of Britaine a vicious king and a cruell tyrant who put from him his wife, and kept the daughter for his concubine; in diuers battailes hee discomfited the Saxons, Hee raigned foure yeares.

MAlgo Conanus gouerned the Britans, 581
fiue yeares first wife, & tooke his brothers daughter.

The first warre between the Saxons in this Realme.

Ethelbert, King of the Saxons in Kent, gaue battaile to Ceaulinus, king of the West Saxons; in which fight were slaine two dukes of Ethelberts, and himselfe with his people chased.

CAreticus ruled the Britanes his sub- 586
iects, moued the Saxons (with Gurmundus king of Ireland) to make warre vppon Careticus, in such wise that hee was faint to take the towne of Cicester, where they assaulted him so sore, that

Gurmund. chester builded.

that hee with his men fled from thence into Wales. When hee had raigned three yeares, Gurmund builded Gurmondchester.

588 ETheldredus gouerned Northumberlande, who made such continuall warre vpon the Britaines, that it is thought hee slew more of them than al the other Saxons. By his cruelty, the faith of Christ was almost vtterly extinguished in Britaine, many were chased out of the Iland the rest remained in Wales, & the Saxons obtained the whole dominion of this Iland: sauing a parte of Scotland, which was subiect to the Picts and Scots.

The Saxons had the whole possession of this realme.

Austin came into England

S. Austins at Canterbury

S. Paulos in London, S. Andrewe in Rochester.

S. Peters at westminster builded.

596. S. Gregorie sent Augustine, Lyellinus, Justus and John, to preach the christian faith to the Angels: which were first receiued of Ethelbert king of Kent, whom they conuerted to the faith, with diuers of his people. This Ethelbert began to build S. Augustines in Canterburg, Paules church in London, and saint Andrewe in Rochester. Sibertus king of East Saxons, builded Westminster.

613 CAdwane duke of North wales was made Soueraine of the Britanes, who gaue strong battaile to Ethelfrid king of Northumberlande, and forced him to intreat for peace. he raigned xvi. yeares.

The

The kingdome of Mercia began vnder Penda: which Kingdome contayned Warwickshire, Herefordshire, and Glocestershire. At that time raigned in diuers parts of this lande, vii. kings. Paulinus builded the greate Church at Lincolne, He began the Cathedral church at Yorke, named S. Peter.

Cadwalline the sonne of Cadwane began his raigne ouer the Britaines. Hee warred strongly vpon the Saxons, and made Penda king of Mercia tributary to him: he raigned xviii. yeares, and was buried at London.

Sigebart king of East Angles, sent for Felix out of Burgundy to preach the faith, he made this Felix bishop of Dunwich, & by his counsell he erected diuers scholes.

Honorius Archbishop of Canterburie deuided his prouince into Parishes, Athelburth the Queene, began the Monastery at Ely.

Wendike builded the Abbey of Malmesbury.

Penda king of Mercia, warred vppon Oswald king of Northumberlande, and ouer-came him in battaile.

Kenelwalcus king of west Saxons, builded the bishops see of Winchester.

Beuis the Monke, and maister of the rule.

The 7 kingdome of the Saxons.

Seuen kingdomes in Britane.

Lincolne Minster.

S. Peters at Yorke builded.

Dunwich

The Province of Canterbury, deuided into Parishes.

Ely.

Oswaldstre.

The bishops see of Winchester.

Glassing

brought first into England The Abbeys of Abbingdō, of Chertsey, and of Barking builded.

reuerend Bede, brought first the craft of Painting, Glasing, and Masons into this land.

Cissa began to build the Abbie of Abingdon. Ercenwalde bysshoppe of London builded the Abbeys of Chertsey, and of Barking.

Offa the duke of Glocester, founded the monasteryes of Glocester.

Peda the sonne of Penda, and Sexulfus of Mercia, were the first founders of Peterborowe.

685 Cadwallader was ordainde king of Britaine (saith Jeffery) and ruled only three yeares. He was the last king of Britaine. And this land after his time called Anglia, & the inhabitants thereof Angles or English Saxons, who vsed to call all men walshmen that be strangers vnto them. This happened after the entring of the Saxons, under their leaders Hengest and Horsles, in the time of Vortiger. 236. yeares.

The Ilande called vniuersally England.

I will now speake chiefly of the West Saxons, because (in the processe of time) they subdued the other Kings & brought this land again to one Monarchie.

IN reigning among the West Saxons, maintained such warre against the Kentish Saxons, that hee constrained them to seeke meanes of peace. 687

This man builded ꝑ colledge of Welles and the Abbye of Glastenbury he also paid the Peter pence first to Rome. When he had governed the West Saxons by the space of 7. yeares, hee gaue vp his royall power and went to Rome. Anno 701 Ethelredus king of Mercia obtained a bishops sea to be in the Citie of Worcester. Anno 711. Wilfrach king of the Southsaxons, gaue o bysh ꝑ Wilfride the Citie of Selsee, vpon the which the said Wilfride builded a Monastery and became the first bishop of the prouince. Welles and Glastenbury. Kingdome forsaken. Selsee.

ETheland was king of the West Saxons, in whose time the venerable Beda was famous. This Beda (as is reported) a good life was conuersant in all worldly learning, he compiled vpon iii. bookes, and deceased, Anno 735. Ethelard reigned iii. yeares. 716 Beda.

C iii

740 CUlfred was king of CWest Saxons, he raigned xxi. yeares.

777 SEcbert king of CWest Saxons, cruell towards his subiectes, was deprined of all kingly authoritie, and lastly, wandring in a woode, was slaine of a Swineheard: he raigned not one yeare

Crueltie.

777 KEnulphus appeased certaine murmurs that were among the people, for the deposing of his predecessour Sigebert. He founded the Cathedrall Church of CWelles, in Anno 766.

The king slaine.

VVelles.

As he haunted a woman, which he kept at CWerton, hee was slaine by the kinseman of Sigebert. CWhen he had raigned xvi. yeares, he was buried at CWinchester.

Kenulphus slaine.

786 BRithricus, of the blonde of Cerdicus, was made king of west Saxons, and ruled xvii. yeares. In his time it rayned blonde, which falling on mens cloathes, appeared like crosses.

It rained bloud.

S. Albons. Offa dyke.

Offa, King of CMercia builded the Abbey of S. Albons, he chased the Britaines into CWales, & the other bounds of CMercia, which is now called Offa dyke.

The Danes first entred this land.

The Danes arriued in the Isle called Portlande, but by the puissance of Brithicus, and other kings of the Saxons, they were compelled to voide the

lande.

lande. Bithr'cus was poysoned by his wife Ethelburga, for which deede the nobles ordained that from thencefoorth the kinds wiues should not be called Queens, nor suffered to sit with them in places of estate. The king poysoned.

Kenulfe king of Mercia, builded the Abby of Winchcombe. VVinchcombe. 802

EGbrichus the Saxon, obtained the gouernement of West Saxons, he tamed the Walshmen, & vanquished Berthulphus king of middle Englande, he raigned 37. yeares and was buried at Winchester.

ADelwalfus, the sonne of Egbrichus began his raigne ouer the most parte of England: there came a great armie of the Danish Danes, with 350 shippes into the mouth of Thames, and so to London, and spoyled it. Adhulphus came against the Danes, and had of them an honorable victory. 839 London spoyled.

Adhemulphus sent his sonne Alfred to Rome, at which time Pope Leo the fourth consecrated him king.

Adhulphus did make ouer part of his kingdome free from all tribute & service to the king, he raigned twelue yeares, and was buried at Shirborne.

ADhelbalde raigned two yeares and a halfe, he presumed to his fathers mary- 857

age

age bedde and was buried at Shirebu[rn].

860 Winchester spoyled. A Thelbuer brother to Adhelbalde, toke vnder his dominion Kent, Southerye, and Sussex. In his time the Pagans spoyled the citie of Winchester, he raigned v. yeares, and lyeth at Shirebu[rne].

866 E Thelored brother to Adhelbu[rt], was slaine by the Danes when he had raigned v. yeares, and was buried at Wilborne.

Hinguar and Hubba ouercame the prouince of the Northumbers. Hinguar trauayled into the east part of England, toke Edmonde the king of that prouince, being constant in the faith of Christ, who first beaten with batts, then scourged with whippes, yet still called on the name of Jesus Christ, his aduersaries shotte his bodie full of shaftes & stroke off his heade.

Edmonde Martired.

Chastitie before beauty preferred. Ebbe Abbesse of Colonysham, cut off her nose and vpper lippe, & perswaded all her sisters to doe the like, that they being odible to the Danes might the better keepe their virginitie in despite whereof the Danes burned the Abbey and Nunnes.

872 A Elfrede the fourth sonne of Aethelwolphe, receiued the gouernement of the whole Realme, and fought many sharpe battailes against the Pagans. He restored and honorably repayred the cyttie of Lon-

don

don (after it had beene amongst other Cities destroyed with fire, and the people killed vp,) he made it habitable againe. v xxix. yeare and vi. moneth of his raigne departed this life, and is buried at Winchester in the Monastery of his foundation. He founded a Monastery of Monkes at Ethelingley, and another for Nunnes at Shaftesbury. Hee ordeyned the hundreds, and tenthes: he ordained common chookes of diuers sciences in Oxenforde, and turned the Saxon lawes into English, with diuers other bookes. Hee diuided the twentie foure houres of the day and night into three partes: he spent eight houres in writing, reading, and praying, eight in prouision for his bodie, and eight in hearing and dispatching the matters of his subiectes. Vniuersitie in Oxford.

EDward surnamed Senior, ye son of Aelfred, was anointed king: he builded Hertford, an other towne at Witham in Esser. He builded a new towne against the olde towne of Notingham on the south side of the Riuer of Trent, & made a Bridge ouer the saide Riuer betweene the two townes. He subdued the king of Scotland and of Wales: he also builded Thilwall: & repaired Manchester: he was buryed at Winchester when he had raigned xxiiii. yeares. 900 Thilwall built. Manchester repaired.

ADelstane, after Edwarde his father, was crowned at Kingston: he brought this land vnto one Monarchie, for hee expelled the Danes, and quieted the Welchmen. He caused them to pay to him yearely for a tribute twentie pound of gold, 300. pound of siluer, and 2500. head of Nete, with houndes and hawkes to a certaine number. He conquered Scotland. Hee raigned xv. yeares, and lyeth at Malmesbury. Guy Earle of Warwicke slew Colbrond the Danish Gyant in Hide meade, nigh vnto Winchester.

Guy of Warwicke.

940 EDmund, brother of Adelstane, tooke on him the gouernance of this realme, who was slaine when he had reigned v. yeares, and was buried at Glastenbury

946 EDred succeeded Edmund his brother: He tooke on him but as a Protector, but afterwards he was crowned at Kingstone: he quieted and kept in due obeisance the Northumbers and Scots, and exiled the Danes. He raigned ix. yeares, & was buried in Winchester.

955 EDwine succeeded his vncle Eldred, hee was crowned at Kingstone. In the selfe day of his Coronation, hee rauished his owne kinswoman, the wife of a noble man: and afterward slew her husband. Which act, and for banishing Dunstan, he became odible

voide to his subiects: and was deprived when he had reigned foure yeares. The king deprived.

EDgar, brother to Edwine, was crowned at Bath. He was so excellent in iustice, & sharpe in correction of vices, that neuer before his daies was vsed lesse felonie by robbers, or extortio by false officers. He chastised the great negligence & vicious liuing of the Clergie. Hee prepared a great nauy of 3600. ships, which he disposed in three parts of this realme, & had souldiers alwaies prest and ready against the incursions of forreine enemies. King Edgar hauing restored and newe founded xl viii. Monasteries, which before his time had been destroyed, confirmed the Monastery of Worcester, which Oswalde then Bishoppe of Worcester, by the kings consent had inlarged, and made the Cathedrall Church of that shire. 959 King crowned at Bath. Worcester.

Alwinus Alderman, Earle of Eastangle founded the Abbey of Ramsey. Ramsey founded.

King Edgar raigned xvi. yeare, & was buried at Glastenbury.

EDward the sonne of Edgar, was crowned at Kingston, by the counsell of his stepmother Elfrede: he was treacherously murdered, when he had raigned iii. yeares, & buried at Shaftesbury. 975. The king murdered.

ETheldred the sonne of Edger, was crowned at Kingston. But because he came to his kingdome by killing his brother he could neuer get the good will of the people. A great part of the Citie of London was burnt.

King Etheldred erected the bishoprike of Exeter: he caused all the Danes in England to be slaine. In reuenge whereof, Swaine king of Denmarke, inuaded England with fire and sworde. Etheldred died when he had raigned 38. yeares, and was buried in Paules Church in London.

1016 Edmund Ironside.

EDmund the sonne of Etheldred succeeded in the kingdome, who was surnamed Ironside: a whiles betweene him and Canutus striuing for the Empire, many bloudie battels were fought, the kings themselues attempted to fight hand to hand for the title of the kingdome, in which combat after long and doubtful fight, they both being wearied, fell to a couenant to deuide the same. Edmunde not long after was slaine by the treason of one Edricke of Straton, Edricke making vaunt thereof to Canutus Canutus answered, saying: Thou shalt die as well thou art worthie: and straight wayes the traytor was tormented to death, and cast into a ditch.

England diuided.

Edricus a Traytour.

Treason rewarded.

Canu-

CAnutus the Dane challenging all eng- 1018
land to himselfe, like the brother of Ed- The Danes
monde, hee procured to haue giuen him in possessed all
marriage Emma the Widowe of king E- England.
thelred, who at that time was with Ed- Mariage
warde, and aliued her sonnes in exile with made vpon
Duke Richarde in Normandy. She did condition.
beare Canutus a sonne of his owne name:
by this affinite and alliance, the Danes Canutus
become of the more strength and power. king of 4.
Hee subdued the Scottes, whereby hee kingdomes.
was king of Englande, Scotland, Den-
marke, and Norway. Hee founded the S. Edmonds
Monastery of Saint Edmondes Bury. bury builded
When he had raigned twenty yeares hee
deceased, and was buried at Winchester.

HArold Harefoote vsing the force of the 1038
Danes that dwelt in Englande, inua-
ded the Realme while his brother Har-
canutus gouerned in Denmarke.

And not being vnmindfull by whose aid
he came to the kingdome, rewarded the
Danes with great dignitie, in this realme:
he constrained his mother in lawe Emma Herald a
to flie and prouide for her selfe: he tormen- tyrant.
ted to death Alured the sonne of Emma,
which she had by king Ethelred, who Emma and
in time was come out of Normandy to vi- her children
sit his mother. He raigned three years, died banished.
at Oxford, & was buried at Westminster.

1041 HArdicanutus, son of Canutus and Emma, as soone as he had gotten his fathers kingdome, fetched his mother out of exile. And in revenge of displeasure it was done to her, and of the murder of his brother Alured, hee commaunded the carkas of Harold to be digged out of the earth, and to be throwen into the riuer of Thames, where by a fisher it was taken vp and brought to the Danes, who buried it in a Churchyard, which they had at London. In the midst of his cups he departed this life, the third yeare of his raigne, and was buried at Lincyester.

S. Clements Church without Temple bar.

1043 EDward the sonne of Etheldred, was crowned at Winchester: he released the tribute of 40000. pound, called Dane gelt, which the English people from the beginning of the raign of the Danes, was compelled to pay to their king euery yere: he tooke to wife Edgitha, the daughter of earle Goodwine, who because she brought him forth no children, neither was there any hope that she could beare any, he sent for home into England his nephew Edward, the sonne of king Edmund his brother, who brought with him Agatha his wife, Edgar, Margaret, and Christian, his children borne in Hungaria, where he liued but a while. Thus Edward being

Dane gelt.

Edgitha was barren.

disap-

disappointed, both of his nephew and his heire, pronounced Edgar the outlawes sonne, to be heire of the kingdome, but because this Edgar was within age, by his testament hee gave Harold the sonne of Goodwine Regent, until the yong Edgar should be of age to receive the kingdome: notwithstanding he immediatly after the death of Edward, pronounced himselfe king, which thing shortly after brought destruction both to himselfe and all England. This Edward raigned 23. yeares, 6 moneths, and odde dates: he was buried at Westminster, which he had newly builded. In the same day Harold the eldest son of Goodwine, having obtained faith of the nobilitie, tooke the crowne.

1066

HArold gaue to yong Edgar the Earldome of Oxford: but Harold the king of Norway, assaulted England, both by sea and land. Whose attempt whiles Harold of England prepared to withstande, William Duke of Normandy, came into England with a well appointed armie, alledging that by right and title it was due to him by the gift of king Edward his kinsman, and also by oath established betwixt Harolde him. Hee landed at Pemsey, the 28. of September. Harolde notwithstanding he was bare of men by reason

The yere of our Lorde beginneth here at Christmas.

VVilliam Conqueror cousin to K. Edward by the mothers side.

son of the battaile that hee had fought against the men of Norway, yet hearing of Williams comming, weat straight wales against him. Both armies being brought into array the battaile was fought, where in great slaughter of English men was made. And the Normanes got the victorie on the xiiii. of October. King Harolde was smitten through the braynes with an arrowe when he had raigned ix. monethes, & was buried at Waltham in a cater where he had founded a faire Colledge.

Harolde Quine.

THus endeth the raigne of the Saxons, who had now continued sometimes in warres with the Brutanes, then with the Danes, and now with the Normans the space of sixe hundred yeares.

VERSES.

A thousand sixe and sixtie yeare,
it was as we doe reade:
When that a Comete did appeare,
and Englishmen lay dead.
Of Normandie, Duke William then,
to England warde did saile,
Who conquered Harald with his men,
and brought this land to bale.

WIL-

WILLIAM CONquerour.

WIlliam Duke of Normandie, surnamed Conquerour, Bastard sonne of Robert the first, duke of that duchie, and cousin germane unto king Edward: after the battell at Hastings, came to London, where with great joy he was received, both of the Clergie and people, and crowned on Christmas daye, which daye by the Hystoriographers of that time was accounted the first of the yeare following, and so named 1067. but after the account of England now observed, the yeare beginneth not till the 25. of March following. Anno regni 1. 1067

This yeare through the great suit and labour of William the Bishop of London, King William graunted the Charter and liberties to the same William Bishop, and Godfrey of Portgreue, and all the Burgeis of the same Cittie of London, as large sonne as they enioyed the same in the time of saint Edward before

Wherfore the Maior & Citizens of London repaire to Paules,

before the conquest, in reward wherof the same Citizens haue fired on his graue being in the midst of the great West Ile of Saint Paules Church in London, this Epitaph following.

TO VVilliam a man famous in wisdome and holines of life, who first with S. Edward the king and Confessour beeing familiar, of late preferred to be bishop of London, and not long after for his prudencie and sincere fidelitie admitted to bee of Counsell with the most victorious Prince VVilliam king of England of that name the first, who obtained of the same, great and large priuiledges to this famous Citie. The Senate and Citizens of London to him hauing well deserued, haue made this.

Exeester besieged.

KIng William besieged Exceter, which the citizens and other Englishmen held against him.

An. reg. 2. 1068

Erle of Northumberlād slaine.

King William gaue to Robert Cumin the Earledome of Northumberlād, against whome the men of the countrey did arise and slue him, with 900. of his men, and king William came afterward vpon them, and slew them euery one.

Ann. reg. 3. 1069

AGelricus Bishop of Durham, being accused of treason, was imprisoned at Westminster. The Englishmē that were fled

flet out of England, hauing Edgar to be their captaine, returned out of Scotland, & ſodainly ſet vpon the gariſons that king William had ſet at Yorke, put them to flight, ſlue them, poſſeſſed the city, & pronounced Edgar to be king: but not long after K. William came with a great army & recouered the city, conſtraining Edgar to returne againe into Scotland. Such a dearth was in England, that men did eat horſes, cats, dogges, and mans fleſh. Ann. reg. 4. Mans fleſh good meat. 1070

King William hereued all the monaſteries & Abbies of England of their gold & ſiluer, ſparing neither chalice nor ſhrine. Monaſteries rifled. Ann. reg. 5.

The caſtle of Ledes in Kent was buil- 1071
ded by Creueceur, and the caſtle of Oxforde by Robert Oſley, two noble men that came into England with William the Conqueroure. Ann. reg. 6. Caſtle of Ledes and of Oxford.

In a Councell holden at Windſor, the 1072
primacie of the Church of Canterbury ouer the Church of Yorke was examined, and approoued. Yorke ſubiect to Canterburie.

King William with a great power in- Ann. reg. 7.
uaded Scotland, and forced Malcoline to 1073
doe him homage and fealtie. Ann. reg. 8.

Gregory the ſeuenth Pope, excommuni- 1074
cated all committers of ſimony, & remoued Married
maried prieſts frō executing of diuine ſer- prieſts remooued.
uice, wherof aroſe great troubles in Englād

King

1075 King William caused a Castle to bee builded at Dyrham, and Earle Walthe-othus of Northumberland to be beheaded at Winchester: he sailed into Britane, and besieged the Castle of Dolens, but prevailed not.

Bishop murdered. anno reg. 10 Walter Bishop of Durham, bought of king William the earldom of Northumberland, wherein hee vsed such cruelty, that the inhabitants slew him.

1076 ann. reg. 11. The earth was hard frozen from the Kalends of Nouember to the midst of Aprill.

1077 ann. reg. 12. Upon Palme Sonday about noone, appeared a blasing Starre neare vnto the Sunne.

1078 ann. reg. 13. Malcoline king of Scots, wasted Northumberland, slewe many, and tooke a great prey.

1079 Murder. Truston Abbot of Glastenbury, in his Church caused three Monkes to be slain, and viii. men to be wounded that their blood ran from the Altar down the steps.

ann. reg. 14. This yeare was great wind on Christmas day, a great earthquake & roarings out of the earth the vi. of Aprill.

1080 ann. reg. 15.

1081 ann. reg. 16. Henry Earle Ferrers founded a church within his castle of Tutsbery.

Tutsbery. Alwine Child, a Citizen of London, founded the monastery of saint Saviour at

at Bermondsey in Surrey. Bermõdsey.

King William caused inquirie to bee made, how many acres of land were sufficient for one plough by the yeare, how many beasts to tilling of one hide, how many Cities, Castles, farmes, granges, townes, rivers, marshes and woods, what rent they were by yeare, and how many knights or souldiers were in every shire: all which was put in writing, and remaineth at Westminster. ann.reg. 17. 1085 Acres of land numbred. ann. reg. 18.

King William tooke homage and oath of allegiance of all England, and tooke of every hide of land vi.s. and then sailed into Normandie. 1084 A great tax. ann.reg.19.

When the Normans had accomplished their pleasure upon the English men, so that there was no noble man of that nation left to beare any rule over them: it was brought to passe, that for the space of more then thirtie miles, good profitable corne ground was turned into a chase for wild beasts. Remingus Bishop of Dorchester removed his Sea to Lincolne, where he builded a new Church. 1085 New forest. Bishop at Lincolne.

There was a great water flood, so that hils were made soft and consumed, and with their fall overwhelmed many villages. ann.reg.20. 1086 water flood.

King William builded Battaile Abbey

Le

Battaile Abbie & Selby Abbie.

in Sussex, another at Selbe in Yorkshire, the third at Caen in Normandie, in the which he was buried. He gaue great priuiledges to S. Martines le graund in London. Paules Church in London burnt.

S. Martine le grand.

Ann. reg. 21. 1087.

In a prouince of Wales called Rose, was found the Sepulchre of Gawen vpon the sea shore, who was sisters sonne of Arthur the great king of Britaine, being in length 14. foote.

Bones found.

King William being at Roane in Normandie, went with a great armie into France, spoiling all things as he passed. Last of all he burned the citie of Meaux, with our Lady Church and two anchors that were inclosed there. The king cheared his men to feed the fire, and came himselfe so neare, that with the heat of his harnes he got a disease. Also the kings horse leaping ouer a ditch, did burst the inner parts of the king, with the paine whereof hee was sore afflicted, and returned to Roane where shortly after he ended his life, the ninth day of September, in the yeare of our Lorde 1087. when he had raigned 21 yeares, viij. monethes, and xvj. dales: he was buried at Caen in Normandie, & had issue by Matilde his wife, daughter to Baldwin earle of Flanders: Robert Curthose, vnto whome hee gaue Normandy, Richard that dyed young, William

King William died.

K. William had 4. sons, and fiue daughters.

William Rufus, vnto whome hee gaue England, and Henry, to whome he gaue his wines inheritance & treasure. Daughters, Cicely Abbas of Cane, Constance maried to Alane earle of Britane, Adele wife to Stephen earle of Bloys, Margaret promised to Harold king of England, and Alianor betrothed to Alfonse king of Galicia.

William Rufus.

William Rufus, the third sonne of William Conqueror, began his raigne the 9. day of September, in the yere of our Lord 1087. He was variable, inconstant, contentious, & cruell, hee burdened his people with vnreasonable tares, & what he thus got he prodigally spent in great banketing & sumptuous apparel. Ann. reg. 1. 1088

Odo Bishop of Bayon and Earle of Kent, with his brother Robert Earle of Mortayne and Hereford, and almost all the Nobles of England raised warre against king William, and would haue had Robert his elder brother to be king: but William by faire wordes pacifying some of the principall conspirators, besieged the rebelles in the castell of Rochester, and The nobles rebell.

and lastly ouercame them.

anno reg. 2. 1089 Hospitall of S. Iohn and Harbaldown.

Lanfranke Archbishop of Canterburie deceased, he renued the great Church of Canterbury, he repayred the wals of that City, builded two hospitals, the one of saint Iohn, the other at Harbaldown. He restored the Church of Rochester.

anno reg. 3. 1090 K. VVilliam made warre against his brother.

King William making warre against his brother Robert Duke of Normandie, at length agreement was made betweene them, that if one of them dyed without issue, the other should succeed in the inheritance.

Scots did homage.

Malcoline king of Scots did homage to King William.

A great tempest fell on Saint Lukes day, specially in Winchcombe, where a great parte of the Steeple was ouerthrowen. And in London the wind ouerturned 606. houses, and the roofe of Bow Church in Cheape, wherewith some persons were slaine.

606. houses ouerturned.

anno reg. 4. 1091 New Castel. Sarisburie.

King William builded the new Castell vpon Tine. Osmond Bishop of Sarisburie founded the Cathedrall Church of Sarisburie.

anno reg. 5. 1092 Great frost.

In England fell wonderfull abundance of raine, and after insued so great frost, that horses and carts passed commonly ouer great riuers, which when it thawed, the

the Tee brake downe many great bridges.

Malcolme king of Scots comming into England, was sodainly slaine with his sonne and heire, by Robert Mowbrey Earle of Northumberland. John Bishop of Welles, by nouting the kings hands, transposed his Bishops sea to Bath. King of Scots slaine. Bishopricke at Bath.

King William builded againe the Citie of Carlile, which was destroyed by the Danes 200. yeeres before: he also builded a castle there, and out of the South parts of England sent men to inhabite. This yeere was a great famine, and so great a mortalitie, that the quicke were scant able to bury the dead. anno reg. 6. 1093 Carlile repaired and the Castle builded. Famine.

The Welchmen spoiled the city of Glocester with a part of Shrewelbury, and won the Ile of Anglesey. Welchmen woon Anglesey.

The Bishoprick of Thetford was translated to Norwich. ann. regni 7. 1094

King William with a great power entred Wales, but not being able to follow the Welchmen amongst the hils, he builded two Castles in the borders and returned. Bishopricke at Norwich. King William inuaded Wales.

Great preparation was made by the Christians to goe against the Infidels at Jerusalem, Peter the Hermite being their first leader, and after Godfrey of Bullein. Ann. regni 8. 1095 Going to Ierusalem.

Ann. reg. 9. 1096 Normandie pawned.

Robert duke of Normandie tooke his iourney towards Ieruſalem, and laide Normandie to gage to his brother king William for 6666 pounds of ſiluer.

Ann. reg. 10. 1097 Godwyn ſands.

All the landes that ſometime belonged to Earle Godwin, by weaking vp of the Sea, was couered with ſands, and therefore is yet called Godwin ſands.

An. reg. 11. 1098 Exactions.

King William in Normandy gaue him ſelfe to warres, ſo that with exactions and tributes he did not only ſhaue but flea the people of England.

Ann. reg. 12. 1099 Ieruſalem wonne.

The Chriſtians tooke the Citie of Ieruſalē, placing there a king & a patriarch.

VVeſtminſter hall.

After king William was come out of Normandy, hee kept his court at Weſtminſter in the newe Hall, & hearing men ſay it was too bigge, he anſwered, This Hall is not big enough by one halfe.

VVord of VVilliam Rufus.

King William being a hunting, worde was brought him that his people were beſieged in Maine, he forthwith tooke ſhipping, though he were vehemently perſwaded to the contrary, for that there was at that time a great tempeſt, to whome he anſwered, he neuer heard that any king was drowned. At this time he got more honour than euer he did in all his life, for he chaſed his enemies and returned with victorie.

In

In this Sommer bloode sprang out of the earth at Finchamsteede in Barkeshire. Ann. reg. 13.

King William on the morrowe after Lammas day, hunting in the new forest, Sir Walter Tirell shooting at a Deere, his arrowe hit the king in the breast that he fell downe dead and neuer spake worde: his men, and specially that knight gate them away, but some came backe againe, and laid his body vpon a Colyars carte, which one sillie leane beast did draw vnto the Citie of Winchester, where hee was buried. He raigned twelue yeeres, xi. moneths lacking eight dayes. He gaue vnto the Monkes called Caritate in Southwarke, the great new Church of S. Saviour of Barmonds eye, and also Barmonds eye it selfe. He also founded a goodly hospitall in the Citie of Yorke, called Saint Leonards, for the sustentation of the poore. 1100 K. William slaine.

Henry Bewclarke.

HEnry brother to William Rufus, & the first of that name, for his learning called Bewclarke, began his raigne on the fift day of August, the yeare of our Lorde 1100. Hee restored Ann. reg. 1.

Measures reformed. Vlno, now called a yard.

the state of the Clergie, asswaged the grieuous payments, reduced againe S. Edwards lawes, reformed the old vntrue measures, and made a measure by the length of his arme, which was called Vlno.

S. Iohns by Smithfield.

Iordan Briset Baron founded the house of Saint Iohn of Ierusalem, neare vnto London by Smithfield. The same Iordan

Clarken well.

gaue viii. acres of ground lying in the field next adioyning vnto Clarken Well, to build thereupon a house of Nunnes.

1101 An. regni 2.

Robert Duke of Normandie the kings eldest brother, which was now returned from Ierusalem, made warre for the crowne of England: but by mediation a peace was made, on condition that Henry should

Winchester & Glocester burnt.

pay three thousand marks yearely to Duke Robert, and if the one died without issue, the longer liuer should inherit. Winchester and Glocester was burnt.

1102 Norwich. An. regni 3. Hospitall of S Barthelmew.

The Cathedrall Church of Norwich was founded by Herbert Bishop of Norwich. The Priorie and hospitall of saint Barthelmew in Smithfield was founded by a minstrell named Rejor.

1103 An. regni 4. Younger brother beguileth the elder.

Robert Duke of Normandie comming into England, through the subtiltie of king Henry his younger brother, released to him the tribute of three thousande Markes of siluer.

Great

Great malice was kindled betweene the two brethren, Robert & Henry, whereupon deadly war insued. There appeared about the Sunne foure circles and a blasing Starre. 1104 An. regni 5.

Eudo, sewer to king Henry, founded the monasterie of Saint John in Colchester. 1105 An. regni 6. S. Iohns in Colchester.

Robert Duke of Normandie came to his brother and friendly delireth him to beare brotherly loue towardes him, but king Henry feeling his conscience accusing him, for obtaining the kingdome by defrauding of his elder brother, and fearing men more than God, first hee reconciled the Nobles of the Realme with faire promises, and then pursued his brother into Normandie, where betweene them were many sore battails fought, but at the last the valiant man Robert was taken. The first Chanons entred into the Church of our Lady in Southwarke called Saint Mary Ouery founded by William Pountfarge Knight, & William Dancis Normane. 1106 An. regni 7 Elder brother seeketh fauor of the younger. S. Mary Ouery.

King Henry returning into England, brought with him his brother Robert, & William of Moyon, and put them in perpetuall prison, from whence shortly after, Duke Robert deceiuing his keepers, 1107 An. regni 8

sought to escape, but he was taken as he fled, and by his brothers commaundement had his eyes put out, and then kept traitor till his dying day.

The priorie of the Trinitie in Lõdõ builded.

The Church of the holy Trinitie within Aldegate in London, was founded by Mathild the Queene.

1108

Flemmings sent into Wales.

A great part of Flaunders was drowned by breaking in of the sea, which caused many Flemings to come into Englãd, at length by the kings appointment they tooke upon them the possession of Rosse a prouince in Wales.

An. reg. 9.

1109

An. reg. 10.

Taxe.

Ely a Bisho-pricke.

Henry Emperour of Rome, required to haue Maude the kings daughter giuen him in marriage, which was graunted, and the king tooke three shillings of euery hide of land through England. The king translated the Abbey of Ely into a Bishopricke.

1110

An. reg. 11.

Castles at Bristow and Cardife.

S. Iames at Bristow.

King Henry made Robert his bastard sonne the first Earle of Glocester, who after builded the Castles of Bristowe and Cardife, with the Priorie of S. Iames at Bristow.

1111

King Henry went into Normandy to make warre against the Earle of Aniow, and spoiled the whole countrey.

An. reg. 12.

1112

This yeare was a great mortalitie of men and mortin of beasts.

The

The City of Worceter was all burnt. 1112
The 8. of October the riuer of Medway An. reg. 13.
by no small number of miles, did so faile 1113
of water, that in the midst of the chanell An. reg. 14.
the smallest vessels and boates could not 1114
passe. The selfe same day the Thames Ann. reg. 15.
did suffer the like lacke of water, for be- Thames &
tweene the tower of London & the bridge, Medway
not only with horse, but also a great num- dried vp.
bee of men and children did wade ouer on
foote, which defect of water, did indure
the space of two daies.

Chichester was burnt, many stormes & 1115
a blasing starre. Chichester
In March was exceeding lightening, burnt.
and in December thunder and haile, and A blasing
the Moone at both times seemed to bee starre.
turned into blood. 1116

Mawd the Queene of England died, 1117
and was buried at Westminster: she buil- Ann. reg. 18.
ded an hoiptall neare vnto London with- 1118
out Aldborne, which now is the Parish Matildes
Church of Saint Gyles in the field. hospitall.

The order of the Templers knights be- An. reg. 19.
gan. Knights of
Many soze battailes were fought in the Temple.
France and Normandie, betweene Henry 1119
king of England & Lodowick the French Ann. reg. 20.
king. 1120

King Henry hauing tamed the French- An. reg. 21.

The kings children drowned.

men, and pacified Normandy, returned into England, in which voyage William Duke of Normandie, and Richard, his sonnes, and Mary his daughter, Richard Earle of Chester and his wife, with many noble men, and to the number of 160. persons were drowned.

1121
Ann. reg. 22.

1122
Ann. reg. 23. Glocester burnt.

King Henry married Adelisia the duke of Louans daughter.

The city of Glocester was burnt.

1123
Ann. reg. 24. Warwike & the colledge

Henry Earle of Warwike and Margaret his wife, founded the College of Saint Mary in the Towne of Warwike.

1124
Ann. reg. 55. Coiners punished.

Waleran Earle of Mellent is taken in Normandie by king Henrie, and hee with many other are imprisoned at Roane.

1126
Ann. reg. 27. The Empres returned into England.

The king caused all the coyners of England to haue their prime members cut off, and also their right hand, because they had corrupted the coine.

1127
Ann. reg 28 S. Oseth.

Henry the Emperour being deade, Maiode the Empresse returned into England.

1128
Ann. reg. 29 Men ware haire like women.

Richard Bishop of London founded the Monastery of Saint Oseth in Esser.

At this time men had such a pride in their haire, that they contended with women in length of haire.

King

King Henry held a counsell at London, wherein it was graunted him to haue the correction of the Cleargie, so the king tooke infinite summes of money of priests, and suffered them to do what they would. 1129 An. reg. 30.

King Henry gaue his daughter the Empresse vnto Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angion. 1130 An. reg. 31.

The citie of Rochester was sore defaced with fire. 1131 Ann. reg. 32. Rochester burnt.

The king made a Bysshoprick of Carlile. 1132 An. reg. 33. Carlile a bishoprick.

Mawde the Empresse did beare vnto Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angion a sonne, and named him Henry.

A great fire beginning at Gilbert Beckets house in West Cheape, consumed a great part of London, from thence to Algate. London burnt.

Henry Bloys Bishop of Winchester, builded the hospitall of saint Trosse, neare vnto Winchester. 1133 Ann. reg. 34. Worcester burnt.

Worcester was sore defaced with fire.

Mawde the Empresse brought foorth a sonne named Geffrey. Robert Courtoisse, or shorthigh, king Henries brother, died in the Castle of Cardike, and was buried at Glocester. 1134 Ann. reg 35. Robert shorthigh dyed.

King Henry remaining in Normandie, deceased the first day of December, anno 1135 1135 Ann. reg. 36.

Death of K. Henry.

1135. when he had raigned 55. yeeres, 4. moneths: his bowels, braines, and eyes was buried at Roane, the rest of his body powdred with salt, and wrapped in Bulls hides, was buried at Reding an Abbey of his foundation. He founded a Priory at Dunstable, & builded the castle of Windsor with a Colledge there.

King Stephen.

Ann. reg. 1.

STephen Earle of Bolonie, sonne to the Earle of Bloys, and Adela William Conquerors daughter, and nephew to king Henry the first, claimed the kingdome the second day of December, Anno 1135. and was consecrated at Westminster on the xvi. of December. This was a noble man and hardie, of passing comely fauor and personage, he excelled in martiall policie, gentlenes and liberalitie towards all men, although he had continuall warr, yet did hee neuer burden his commons with exactions.

Fire at London.

Fire which began at London stone consumed Eastward to Aldgate, and Westward

ward to Paules Church.

King Steuen belieged the Caſtle of Exceter a long time, which Baldwine de Riuers held againſt him: but at length when they within the Caſtle wanted neceſſarie things to liue by, they cõpounded. 1136 Exceter beſieged.

King Steuen paſſed the ſea to ſubdue Normandie, where he tooke many Cities and ſtrong Caſtles. An. reg. 3. 1137

Saint Andrew in Rocheſter was burnt, with all the City. Rocheſter.

The Archbiſhops ſea in Yorke, Saint Maries without the walles, and an Holy tall, with xxxix. other Churches was burnt. S. Peters in Yorke.

Alſo Saint Peters Church at Bath, and all the citie was burnt. The citie of Bath burnt.

The Nobles ſent for Mawd the Empreſſe, promiſing her the poſſeſſion of the Realme, according to their oath made to her. Dauid king of Scots purpoſing to recouer the crowne of England for the Empreſſe, inuaded Northumberland, whereby Thuſtane Archbiſhop of Yorke, the Scots had an ouerthrow, and were ſlaine about ten thouſand. Ann. reg. 3. 1138 Ann. reg. 4. Battaile of the ſtãdard.

Robert Earle of Glocester returned into England, with his ſiſter the Empreſſe and a great armie, which arriued at Portſmouth. 1139 The Empreſſe returned into England.

Robert

Ann. reg. 5. 1140 Notingham spoiled.

Robert Earle of Glocester with a great power inuaded the towne of Notingham, and spoyled it: the townesmen were taken, slaine or burnt in the Churches, whereunto they fled.

Ann. reg. 6. 1141 Lincolne besieged. King Stephen taken.

King Stephen besieged Lincoln, against Ranulph Earle of Chester, but Robert Erle of Glocester came with a great power and relieued the same, chased the kings armie, and tooke him prisoner: hee was had to Glocester, and after to Bristow, & there committed to prison. The Empresse reioycing at this her good hap, departed from Glocester and came to Cicester: frō thence she went to Wincheſter, where the citie with the crowne of the Realme was deliuered into her hands.

Ann. reg. 7. Thempresse obtaineth the crowne.

Earle Robert being pursued, was taken at Stobbridge with Earle Warren and many other: at length through mediation of friends a peace was concluded, that the king should be deliuered to his kingdome, and the Earle to his libertie.

Erle of Glocester take. King Steuen restored.

Gawfride de Mandeuill Earle of Eſſex, founded the Abbie of Walden, & Sir William de Mountfichet founded the Abby of Stratford Langthorne.

Abbies of Walden & Stratford.

1142 King Stephen hearing the Empresse to lie at Oxford with a great power, came and besieged her a two moneths space.

Earle

Earle Robert with Henry sonne to the Empresse, landed at Warham, where he besieged the Castell, which was defended by Hubert de Lucie, who at length yeelded the same. In the meane time the Empresse seeing that she was void of all help, cloathing her selfe and her companie all in white, vppon a night went ouer the Thames a foote, which was then harde frozen. That night she went to Wallingford. And the Castell of Oxford was yeelded to the king.

Warham castle besieged.

Thempresse flyeth.

Ann. reg. 8.

1143

William of Ypre founded Boxley Abbie in Kent.

Ann. reg. 9. Boxley.

King Stephen tooke Geffrey Maundeuile Earle of Essex at S. Albones, which Geffrey could not be set at libertie till he had deliuered the tower of London, with the Castles of Walden and Diecy. When the Earle was thus spoiled of his holdes, he tooke the Church of Ramsey, and fortified it.

1144

Ann. reg. 10.

King Stephen besieged Wallingford, but could not preuaile. The earle of Chester was reconciled to the king, and was at the siege with him, but shortly after when he came to the court, the king lying at Northampton, he was taken and kept prisoner till he had rendred the Castle of Lincolne and other fortresses.

1145

Wallingford besieged.

Ann. reg. 11.

1146

Ann. reg. 12.

Earle

1147 Earle Robert deceased and was buried at Bustow.

Ann. reg. 13. The Empresse went into Normandy. The Empresse being wearied with the discord of the English nation, went over into Normandie.

1148 Queene Matild builded the hospitall of S. Katherine by the Tower of London, for poore brethren and sisters.

An. reg. 14. S. Katherins Henry the Empresse sonne, went to David king of Scots, of whome he was joyfully receiued, and made knight.

1150 England was full of trouble and warre set forth to fire and rapine, through the discord betwixt king Stephen, and certaine Earles that tooke part with Henry the sonne of the Empresse.

An. reg. 16. 1151 Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Anjou and Duke of Normandie deceased, and left his sonne Henrie his heire.

Henry Duke of Normandie married Elianor, whome Lewes king of France had diuorced from him, and had by her a sonne named William.

An. reg. 17. 1152 Queene Mawde deceased, and was buried at Feuertham.

An. reg. 18. Norwich increased. The king comanded the nobles to meet at Winchester, where the duke being receiued with great ioy, the king in sight of all men adopted him his sonne, & confirmed to him the principality of England.

1153 This

The Duke receiued him in place of a father, graunting to him all the dates of his life to enioy the name and seat of the king.

Duke Henre came togither with the king to Orford, where the Earles and barons by the kings commandement sware fealtie to Duke Henry, sauing the kings honour so long as he liued. An. reg. 19. King Steuen adopted K. Henry.

King Stephen died the 25. of October, when he had raigned 18. yeares, 10. moneths, and odde dates. He founded the Abbies of Cozshall in Essex, of Furnes in Lancastershire, and Feuersham in Kent, where his body was buried. 1154 K. Stephen died.

Henry the second.

HEnry, the sonne of Geffrey Plantagenet and Mawde the Empresse, beganne his raigne ouer this Realme of England the viii. day of December, and was crowned the same day, in the yeere of our Lorde 1154. he was somewhat red of face, short of body, and therewith fat, well learned, noble in chiualry, wise in counsell, vnstedfast of promise, and a wedlocke breaker. An. regni 1.

Williams

1155 William of Ipres and all the Flemmings that had flocked into England, fearing the indignation of the newe king, departed the land, and the Castles that had beene builded, to pill the rich, & spoile the poore, were by the kings commaundement throwen downe.

Queene Elianor did beare a sonne called Henry after his father.

Tyne of the Saxons restored.

King Henry went into Normandie, where with long siege he tooke diuers castles.

An. reg. 2.

1156 King Henry with an army went against the Welchmen, where hee felled their woods, fortified the Castell of Rudland, and reedified the Castell of Basing worke.

An. reg. 3.

1157

Ann. reg. 4. K. Henry reedified Castles.

Queene Elianor brought forth a sonne named Gefferey. A new coine was made in England.

1158

Ann. reg. 5. King Henry tooke estuage of the Englishmen, the summe whereof grew to 124 thousand pounds of siluer.

1159

Ann. reg. 6. Henry the kings sonne, not seuen yeeres old, maried Margaret the French kings daughter not two yeeres old.

1160

Ann. reg. 7. Thomas the kings Chancellour was elected Archbishop of Canterburie.

1161 There came into England thirty Germanes; as well men as women, who cal-

Ann. reg. 8.

led

led themselues Publicanes, they denyed Matrimony, Baptisme, and the Lordes supper. Being apprehended, the king cauſed that they ſhould be marked with an hot iron in the forhead, and whipped, and that no man ſhould ſuccour them. Thus being whipped and thruſt out in the winter, they dyed for cold. Publicanes whipped. anno reg. 9. 1162

London bridge was new made of timber by Peter a prieſt of Colchurch. Malcolme the Scottiſh king, & Reſus prince of South wales did homage to king Henry and his ſonne Henry. anno reg. 10 1163 London bridge made of timber.

A counſaile was holden at Clarindon in preſence of the king and the Archbiſhoppes, Biſhoppes, Lordes, Barons, &c. wherein was recognized, and by their oathes confirmed many ordinances. Thomas Archbiſhoppe of Canterbury beeing ſworne to the ſame, ſhortly after ſore repented, and fled the Realme. 1164 ann. reg. 11.

A great earthquake in Ely, Norfolke, and Suffolke, ſo that it ouerthrew them that ſtood vpon their feet, and made the bels to ring. 1165 ann. reg. 12. Earthquake

Queene Elianor brought forth a ſonne named Iohn. 1166

The warre was renued betwixt the king of England, and the French king for the Citie of Tholoſe. 1167

1168 Ann. reg. 15. Conan Earle of little Britan died and left his heire a daughter named Costance, which he had by the king of Scots sister, which Constance king Henry married to his sonne Geffrey.

1169 Gerendon, Leicester, & Eaton. Robert de Boscue the second Earle of Leicester, founded the monasteries of Gerendon of Monkes, of Leicester, of Canons regular, and Eaton of Nunnes was founded by Amica his wife.

Henry the kings sonne crowned. King Henry caused his sonne Henry to be crowned, as he thought to the quietnes of himselfe and his realme, but it prooued otherwise.

1171 Thomas Becket Archbishop of Canterburie, the xxiii. day of December was slaine by William Tracie, Reignalde Fitz Urse, Hugh Mowile, and Richarde Briton knights, Nicholas Breakspeare an Englishman, was chosen Pope by the name of Adrian the fourth, he graunted the Regiment of Ireland to the king of England, whereupon king Henry tooke ship at Pembroke, and sailed thither.

K. Henry Lord of Ireland. Ann. reg. 18. King Henry the sonne, with his wife the French kings daughter, were both together crowned at Winchester.

An. reg. 19. 1173 King Henry the elder was assoiled of the death of Thomas the Archbishoppe, vppon his oath made that hee was not guilty

prince to it.

King Henry married the eldest daughter of Hewbert Earle Weston vnto his sonne John.

King Henry the elder returning into England in short time subdued his rebels, the citie of Leicester by his commandement was burnt, the walles and Castell razed, and the inhabitants sparkled into other cities. The king of Scots was taken by king Henrie, lead into Normandie, where hee compounded for his raunsome. Christes Church in Canterburie was burned. 1174 Leicester burnt. King of Scots take. Canterbury burnt.

King Henry the sonne, with his brethren and other, were reconciled to king Henry the Father. An. reg. 21. 1175

The kings of England both father and sonne went togither to visit the tombe of Thomas late Archbishoppe of Canterburie. The stone bridge ouer the Thames at London was begon to be founded A Cardinall and the Archbishoppe of Canterburie gaue 1000. markes towards the same foundation. There chaunced some bloud betwixt the kings of Englande and France, about the marriage of Richard Earle of Poitow with the French kings daughter. Ann. reg. 22. 1176 Ann. reg. 23. 1177 An. reg. 24.

1178 Richard Lucie the kings Justiciar, laid
Lesnesse. the foundation of the conuentuall Church
Ann.reg.25. in a place which is called Lesnes in the Territorie of Rochester.

1179 The City of Yorke was burnt.
Ann.reg.26. The Church of S. Andrew in Rochester was consumed with fire.

1181 The Usurers in England were grie-
Vsurers punished. uously punished.
Geffrey the kings bastard sonne resigned the Bishoppicke of Lincolne, & was made
ann.reg.27. the kings Chancellour,

1182 Robert Harding a Burgesse of Bristow,
to whome king Henry gaue the Barony of
ann.reg.28. Barckley, builded the Monastery of S.

1183 Augustines in Bristow.
They of Aquitane hated their Duke Richard for his crueltie, and were minded to driue him out of the Earledome of
ann.reg.30. Poitou and Dukedome of Aquitane, and transpose those estates to his brother king
K. Henry the yonger deceased. Henry the younger, but all men looking for victorie to the young king, hee fell miserably sicke, and dyed, and was buried at Roane.

King Henry sent many men of warre
1184 into Wales, for the Welchmen emboldned by the kings absence had slaine many
Glastenbury burnt. Englishmen. The Abbie of Glastenbury burnt.

Heraclius

Heraclius Patriarch of Jerusalē came to king Henry, desiring him of aid against the Turkes, but the king because of the cruelte of his sonnes, was counsailed not to leaue his dominions in hazard, and to goe so farre off. This Patriarch dedicated the new Temple then builded in the West part of London. An. reg. 32. 1185 Heraclius the Patriarch.

Maude the Empresse, mother to king Henry the second deceased, shee founded the Abbie of Bordesley. The Empres deceased. ann. reg. 32. 1186

Geffrey Earle of Britaine the Kings sonne, died and was buried at Paris, hee left issue two daughters, which he had by Constance (daughter of Conan Earle of Britan) who also at the time of his death was great with child, and after brought forth a sonne named Arthur. Geffrey erle of Britaine dieth.

A great Earthquake threw downe many buildings, amongst the which the Cathedrall Church at Lincolne was rent in peeces. Chichester Citie was burnt. Chichester burnt. An. reg. 33. 1187

Neere vnto Dixford in Suffolke, certaine Fishers tooke in their nets a fish hauing the shape of a man, which fish was kept by Barthelmew de Glanuille Curate of the Castell of Dixford, in the same Castell he the space of five moneths and more for a woonder, he spake not a word, all manner of meates he gladly did eate, A fish like a man.

An. reg. 34. but most greedily raw fish. At length hee stale away to the sea.

Beuerley burnt. The towne of Beuerly with the church of S. Iohn there was burnt.

An. reg. 35. Philip the French king required that his sister which had beene kept in England 22. yeares, might bee restored vnto earle Richard as his wife, and Earle Richard desired the same, but king Henrie denied this request, and so they departed a sunder, and got them to armour. The French king and Earle Richard pursued the king of England so hard, that hee was forced to yeeld to all the requests as well of the French king as of his sonne Richard: this was done at Gisors, and so departing came to Saf, where he fell sicke, and departed this life the first day of July, in the yeere of our Lord 1189. when hee had reigned xxxiii. yeares, 7. moneths, lacking vi. daies, and was buried at Fontreuerard, in the monasterie of Nunnes by him founded.

Death of Henry the second.

Richard cuer de Lion.

RIchard the first, for his valiantnes, surnamed Cordelion, second sonne of Henry the second, began his raigne

and

and was crowned on the third day of September, in the yeere of our Lorde 1189. Hee was bigge of stature, with a merrie countenance, he commaunded that no Iewes nor women should be at his Coronation, for feare of enchantments. For breaking of which commandement, many were slaine. Elianor the old Queene, who at the commandement of her husband had beene long kept close prisoner, was now set at libertie.

King Richard gaue ouer the Castles of Berwike and Rokesburgh to the Scottish king, for the summe of .x. M. li. he also solde to the Bishop of Durham his owne prouince for a great peece of money, and created him Erle of the same. He also fained to haue lost his signet, and then caused to be proclaimed, that whosoeuer would safely enioy those things which before time they had inrolled, should come to the new seale. He gaue his brother Iohn the prouinces of Notingham, Deuonshire and Cornewall.

In this time were many robbers and outlawes, among the which Robert Hood and little Iohn continued in Woodes, despoiling & robbing the goods of the rich. The said Robert entertained an hundred

Outlawes in England.

tall men, & good archers, with such polles as he got vpon whome four hundred were thought meete to strong mens not giue the onset. Poore mens goods he spared, abundantly recompenst them with that which he got from Abbies, and the houses of rich Carles.

This yeare the Citizens of London obtained to be gouerned by two bayliffes or Shiriues, and a Maior.

Shriues. Henry Cornhill, Richard Reynery.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwine, Fitz Leostane.

1190 King Richard betooke the guiding of this Iande to William Longshampe Bishop of Ely, Chancellour of England, and transported ouer into Normandie.

The two kings of England and of France met at Towers, and from thence set forward on their iourney towards Ierusalem.

Voyage to Ierusalem. The Iewes of Norwich, Saint Edmonds burie, Lincolne, Stamford, and Lynne were robbed. And at Yorke to the number of fiue hundreth, beside women and children, entred a tower of the Castel, which the people assailing, the Iewes cut the throates of their wiues and children, & cast them ouer the walles on the Christians heads, the residue they locked vp, & burnt both the house & themselues.

William,

William, Bishop of Ely, builded the vtter wall about the tower of London, and caused a deep ditch to be made about the same, thinking hee could haue caused the riuer of Thames to goe rounde about it. anno reg. 2. Ditch about the tower of London,

Iohn Herlion, Roger Duke. Shriues.
Henry Fits Alwine fits Leoftane. Maior.

King Richard subdued the Ile of Cypers, and then ioyning his power with Philip the French kings in Asia, conquered Acon, where there grew betweene the two kings a grieuous displeasure: for which cause Philip shortly departed thence, and comming into France, inuaded Normandie.

Iohn brother to king Richard, tooke on him the kingdome of England.

King Richard restored to the Christians the citie of Ioppa.

The bones of king Arthur were found at Glastenburie. 1191

William Haueroll, Iohn Bucknote. Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwine fits Leoftane. Maior.

William Bishop of Ely withstood the kings brother, who said, hee wist not if his brother were aliue or not. To whome the Bishop answered, If king Richard be liuing, it were vntruth to take from him the crowne. If he be dead, Arthur anno reg. 3. Iohn the kings brother rebelled.

1192

the

the elder brothers sonne must enioy the same.

Shriues. Nicholas Duke, Peter Newlay.
Maior. Henrie fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

Ann. reg. 4. King Richard hauing knowledge that Philip of Fraunce inuaded Normandie, and that Iohn his brother had made him selfe king of England, made peace with the Saladine for three yeeres, and with a small companie returning homewarde, was taken prisoner by Leopold Duke of Austria, who kept him in straite prison a yeere and fiue moneths.

K. Richard was taken prisoner. 1193

Shriues. Roger Duke, Richard fitz Alwine.
Maior. Henry fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

Kings ransome. The kings friends intreating for his deliuerãce, his ransome was set at 100000 pound, whereupon commandement was directed from the kings Iustices, that all Bishops, Prelates, Earles, Barons, Abbots and Priors, should bring in the fourth part of the reuenewes towards the kings ransome, and besides this the Clergie brought in their golden and siluer chalices and fleeced their shrines, all which was coyned into money.

Iohn the kings brother when hee heard of the imprisonment of his brother, made great warre within the Realme, and took by strength the Castles of Windsor, Not-

tingham,

tinaham, and others.

The king was deliuered, and landed at Sandwich. On the twelfth day of March hee was againe solemnely crowned. After this hee called into his handes all such things as hee had either giuen or sold by Patentes, or otherwise, by which meanes he got a great summe of money, and sailed into Normandie, where shortly after a peace was taken betweene the two kings of England and Fraunce. Also by meanes of Elianor the olde Queene, Earle Iohn was reconciled to his brother. 1194 K. R. the second time crowned. Ann. reg. 6.

VVilliam fitz Isable, VVilliam fitz Arnold, Henry fitz Alwyne. Shriues. Maior.

King Richard sent messengers to the Pope, complaining vpon the Duke of Austrich, for misusing of him and his, as they came by distresse of weather through his countrey, whereupon the Pope excommunicated the Duke, and enforced him to release the couenants that he constrayned the king to make. 1195 Ann. reg. 7.

Robert Belaunt, Ioke le Iosue, Henry Fitz Alwine Fitz Leofane. Shriues, Maior.

VVilliam with the beard, mooued the common people to seeke libertie and freedome, and not to be subiect to the rich and mightie, by which meanes he drew to him VVilliam with the beard.

many

1196 many great companies.

The king being warned of this tumult, commanded him to ceasse from those attempts, but the people still followed him. He was taken in Bow church in Cheape, but not without shedding of blood, for he was forced by fire and smoke to forsake the Church. He with 18. of his adherents had sentence of death and were hanged.

A false accuser of his elder brother in the end was hanged.

This counterfait friend to the poore, slew one man with his owne hands, polluted Bow Church with his Concubine, and amongst other his detestable actes, one was, he falsely accused his elder brother of treason, which elder brother had in his youth brought him up to learning, & done many things for his preferment.

ann. reg. 8. Shriues. Gerard de Antiloch, Robert Durant.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1197 King Richard and the Earle of Flanders confedered together.

ann. reg. 9. Shriues. Roger Blunt, Nicholas Ducket.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwine.

1198 King Richard tooke of euery hide of land throughout England v.s. The French king was intercepted by the armie of king Richard, so that with much adoe he escaped in Cipres.

ann. reg. 10. Shriues. Constantine Fitz Arnold, Robert de Beau.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1199

King Richard turned his army against the Barons of Poictow that rebelled against him, he set their Cities & townes on fire, spoiled their countrey, and slewe manie of his aduersaries cruelly, at the last came to the Dukedome of Aquitane and besieged the castle of Chalne, where one Bertram de Gordon smote him with a venomed dart, which stripe the king litle regarded, but inuading the Castell wan it, and put the souldiers in prison. Of this wound aforelaid he died the vi. day of April, in the yeare of our Lord 1199. when he had raigned ix. yeares vi. moneths, and was buried at Fountenerard, his heart was buried at Roan, and his bowels at the aforesaid Chalne. 1199

K. Richard wounded to death.

King Iohn.

IOhn brother to Richard began his raigne the 26. day of May in the yeare of our Lord 1199. of person hee was indifferent, but of melancholly complexion. Philip king of France, in a quarrell of Arthur the sonne of Geffrey Johns eldest brother, Duke of Brytane, anno reg. 1.

Britaine, made warre vpon king Iohn in Normandie, and tooke from him diuers Castles and townes.

Shriuewike of London let to ferm. 1200

King Iohn granted the Shirifewicke of London and Middleſex to the Citizens thereof for 300. pound yearely to be payed, as of auncient time it had beene accuſtomed.

Shriues. Maior. An. regni 2. Taske. King Iohn diuorced.

Arnold Fitz Arnold, Richard Fitz Bartlemewe.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

King Iohn required that euery plowe land ſhould pay iii. ſhillings. The king being diuorced from his wife Iſabell, the Earle of Glocesters daughter, he paſſed ouer the ſea, paied thirty thouſand marks to the French king and returned into England with Iſabell his wife, daughter to the Earle of Engolſme.

Shriues: Maior. K. of Scots did homage. 1201

Roger Dorſer, Iames Bartlemew.

Henry fitz Alwine.

King Iohn went to Lincolne, where he met with William king of Scots, Rotland Lord of Galloway, and many other noble men, who did to him homage.

Ann. reg. 3. ſhriues. Maior. 1202

Walter fitz Alis, Simon de Aldermanbery.

Ann. reg. 4.

Henry fitz Alwine.

Arthur Earle of Britaine being made knight by the French king, whoſe yonger daughter he had eſpouſed, he being but xvi. yeares

yeares olde, besieged the castle of Mirable, in which Queene Elianor his Aunt was inclosed, but king John came with a power & deliuered his mother from daunger, he tooke there his nephew Arthur, w. de Brawse, Hugh Bune & many others. Arthur erle of Brutane taken.

Haile as bigge as hens egges, &c.

Normand Brundell, Iohn de Ely, Henry Fitz Alwine. Shriues. Maior.

Arthur Earle of Brutane, from Falaise was brought to Roan, and put in the tower vnder the custodie of Robert de Veypont, where shortly after he was dispatched of his life. 1203 An. reg. 5. Earle of Brutane murdered.

The king of France tooke Lisle, Dandely, with the castle and the vale de Ruell, in the which were Robert Fitz Walter, Saper de Quincie, and many others, he tooke the strong castell vpon Seyne, builded by king Richard.

VVater Browne, VVilliam Chamberlaine, Henry Fitz Alwine. shriues. Maior.

Normandie, Anglow, Brutane, Main, Poitow, and Thozaigne, were within a short time deliuered to king Philip. 1204

King John married Jane his bastard daughter to Lewlin Prince of Wales, and gaue with her the castle and Lordship of Elingmore in the marches of South Wales. ann. reg. 6.

Thomas

Shriues. Thomas Hauerell, Hamond Brond,
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Great frost. The xiiii. day of Ianuary began a frost
1205 which continued till the two and twenty
Dearth of day of March, so that the ground could
corne. not bee tilled, whereof it came to passe
that in Sommer following, a quarter of
Ann. reg. 7. Wheate was solde for a marke in manie
places of England, which in the dayes of
king Henry the second, was solo for xii.
pence.

Shriues. Iohn Walgraue, Richard Winchester.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1206 Great thunders and lightenings were
Ann. regni 8. seene, so that many men and women were
destroyed, beside cattell and houses that
were ouerthrowen and burned, corne in
the fields was beaten downe with hail
stones as bigge as goose egges.

Shriues. Iohn Holiland, Edmond Fitz Garrard.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1207 King Iohn tooke the thirteenth part of
all moueable goods, both of lay and re-
ligious throughout England.

Ann. reg. 9. The Monkes of Canterburie elected
Steuen Langton to be their Archbishop:
The pope sent letters to king Iohn hum-
bly exhorting him to receiue the said Ste-
phen Archbishop of Canterburie being
thereunto canonically elected, the rather
because

becauſe he was an Engliſh man borne, & a doctor of Diuinitie, &c. but king Iohn being greatly offended with the promoting of the ſaid Stephen, ſent men in armour to expell the Monkes of Canterburie out of the realme, and condemned them of treaſon.

Queene Iſabell was deliuered of her firſt ſonne named Henry.

Roger Winchester, Edmond Hardwell. Henry Fitz Alwyne. Shriues. Maior.

W. B. of London, Cº. B. of Ely, and W. B. of Winchester, by the Popes commandement executed the interdiction vpon the whole Realme, and they ſealed thorough all England to miniſtring of Eccleſiaſticall Sacraments ſauing to them that were in perill of death, and Baptiſme to children. The king ſet all the Biſhopricks and Abbies in the Realme into the cuſtodie of lay men, and commanded all eccleſiaſticall reuenues to be confiſcated. 1208 England interdicted. ann.reg.10.

This yeare was graunted to the Citizens of London, by the kings letters patents, that they ſhould yearely chooſe to them a Maior. Maior of London yeerely choſen.

Peter Duke, Thomas Neale. Henry Fitz Alwyne. Shriues. Maior.

The Eſchequer was remoued to

Eschequer at Northampton.

Northampton by the kings commaundement, he also gathered a great army and went toward Scotland as far as the castle of Norham, where the king of Scots came to him & treated a peace, for which he gaue 11000. markes of siluer, and deliuered his two daughters for a pledge. After this hee tooke homage of all freeholders, and sware all men to his allegiance from xii. yeeres old vpward.

Homage of freeholders. Ann. reg. 11.

The arches, and stone bridge ouer the Thames at London, was this yere finished by Serle Mercer, and William Alman then procurators, or masters of the bridge workes.

London bridge builded of stone.

Peter le Loue, William Blund.
Henry Fitz Alwine.

Shriues. Maior.

The king commanded all the Iewes both men and women to bee imprisoned because he would haue all their mony.

Iewes ransomed.

1210

The king brought Ireland vnder his subiection, hee called the lawes of England to be executed there, and money to be coined: he raised a great tare vpon all the religions in England, whome he caused to pay such a ransome, that the summe came to 100000. pound, besides 40000. pounds of the white Monkes.

Ann. reg. 12. A mint in Ireland. Taxe.

William de Brawse was chased out of England, and his wife and children mur-

dered

vered at Windsor.

Adam VVhetly, Stephen le Grace.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

Shriues.

Maior.

The king went into Wales with a great force, subdued all the princes and nobles, tooke xxviii. pledges for their subiection, and returned. There met him messengers from the Pope, which came to make an vnion betwixt the king and the bishoppe of Canterburie, with the Monkes which were banished, but the ambassadors returned without any end concluded.

1211 Armie into wales.

Legats from Rome.

An. reg. 13.

After this, the king took of euery knight which was not with him in Wales, two markes of siluer, of euery shield.

A great tax.

John Fitz Peter, John Garland.

Henry fitz Alwine.

Shriues.

Maior.

The Welshmen tooke diuers castles of the king of Englands, cut of the heads of all the souldiers, burned many townes, & with a great pray, returned.

VVelch inuaded England.

The king caused the xxviii. pledges that the Welshmen deliuered him to be hanged.

1212 Pledges hanged.

An Hermite in Yorkshire named Peter, prophesied openly of king Iohn, and said, that vppon the Ascention day next comming, he should be no king, but the crown should be transposed to an other: This Peter was apprehended and put in prison,

Peerce of Pomfret.

An. reg. 14.

London Bridge pe ished with fire.

The 18. of July at night the city of London vpon the South side of the riuer of Thames, with the Church of our Ladie of the Canons in Southwarke, began on fire, and an exceeding great multitude of people passing the bridge, sodainly the fourth parte, by blowing of the South winde was also set on fire, and the people which were euen now passing the bridge, perceiuing the same, would haue returned, but were stopped with fire, and it came to passe, that as they procrastinated time, the South end was fired, so that people changing themselues betwixt the two fires, there came to and fro them many ships and vessels into the which the multitude so vnaduisedly pressed, that the ships being ouerloaded, it was saide, there were drowned about three thousand persons.

Shriues. Maior.

Randolphe the Legate admonished the king and Steue Stephen Langton to his See of Canterburie, and the Monkes vnto their Abby, the king calling to mind the manifold dangers he was in, made promise by oth to be obedient to the court of Rome.

1213

Randolph with the nobles of the realm came togither at Doner vpon the Assen-

tion

tion euen, where the king did reſigne his crowne with the realme of England and Ireland into the Popes hands. K. Iohn reſigned the crowne.

When the Aſcention day was paſt, Peter the Hermit bound to a horſe taile was drawne through the ſtreetes of Wacham, and there both hee and his ſon were hanged. Stephen Langton Archbiſhoppe of Canterburie, and the other that were baniſhed, arriued at Doure, and went to Winchester to the king, & abſolued him. Richard prior of Bermonſey, builded an houſe (againſt the wall of the ſaid houſe of Bermonſey) called the Almorie or hoſpitall of conuerts of S. Thomas. Peter of Pomfret. An. reg. 15. Stephen Langton returned. The king abſolued. S. Thomas hoſpitall.

Henry Fitz Alwine Maior of London deceaſed, who had continued Maior of London foure and twentie yeeres. Maior of London 24. yeeres.

Martine Fitz Alis, Peter Bate. Shriues.

Roger Fitz Alwine. Maior.

The ditch without the walles of London of 200. foote broad was begun. A ditch about London.

Pope Innocent ſent Nicholas biſhop of Tuſculane to releaſe the interdiction, which had continued fiue yeares, iii. moneths, and fourteene dates. 1214 An. reg. 16.

Salomon Baſing, Hugh Baſing. Shriues.

Searle Mercer. Maior.

Saint Edmondſbury was conſumed with fire. S. Edmondſbury burnt.

1215 An. reg. 17. The king meeteth the Barons.

The king mette with the Barons in a meddow betwirt Stanes and Windsor, and there graunted the liberties of England without any difficultie, the charter, whereof is dated, giuen by our hande in Running meede betwirt Stanes and Windsor the sixteenth day of June, the 17 yeare of our raigne, vnto which all the whole realme was sworne.

The king sent vnto the Realmes nere adioyning to procure him souldiers, promising them large possessions. By meanes of Pandolph, the Pope disanulled the aforesaid charter and liberties graunted, and also excommunicated the Barons. By the other messengers were procured a great number of men of war, which landing at Douer, the king forthwith besieged Rochester and tooke it.

The Barons excommunicated.

Rochester besieged.

Priuer, Maior.

Iohn Trauers, Andrew Newland.
William Hardell.

1216 The Barons sent for Lewicke.

The Pope excommunicated the Barons by their peculiar names, but they notwithstanding, sent to Philip king of France, requiring him to send his sonne Lewes into this realme, promising to make him king, which the French king refused to doe, till the Barons had sent him foure and twentie pledges.

Gwalo a Legat was sent from the pope into

into France, to forbid the going of Lewes into Englande, but his perſwasions nothing prevailed, hee charged them vpon paine of excommunicatiō. This notwithſtanding, Lewes with a great armie arriued in the Ile of Thanet, king Iohn beeing then at Douer, fled toward Gilforde. Lewes ſubdued all the Caſtles in Kent, Douer onely excepted: then came hee to London, where he was honourably receiued of the nobles and citizens. The king marched through Norfolke & Suffolke, till he came to Lyne, and appointing Saiarice de Maulion to be captaine there, began to fortifie the towne, but here filling his belly too much, he got a lask & therewith fell into a calke, and when the meſſengers of them that were beſieged in Douer were come & had declared their caſe, the diſeaſe, with griefe conceiued thereat, increaſed.

An. reg. 18. Lewes arriued in England.

Moreouer great ſorow oppreſſed him, for that in his iourney hee had loſt the ornaments of his chappell with other treaſure & carriages at the paſſage of Oſe ſtreame, where many of his houſholde ſeruantes were drowned in the water & quick ſands, hee died in the Caſtell of Newarke on the nineteenth of October 1216. where the Captaine of the Caſtle, calling his

The kings treaſure drowned.

King Iohn died.

body to bee bowelled, the same was conueyed to Worcester, and there honourably buried, when he had reigned 17. yeeres and fiue moneths lacking eight daies. He had issue two sonnes, Henry and Richard, and three daughters, Isabell, Elianor, & Jane. He founded the Abbie of Bowley, in the new forest of Southampton. He builded the monasteries of Farendon & Hales Owen, he reedified Godstow and Worchall, and encreased the Chappell of Knarisbrough.

Issue of K. John.

Farendon. Hales. Godstow & Knarisbrough.

Henry of Winchester.

Ann. reg. 1.

HEnry the eldest sonne of John, of the age of nine yeares, began his raigne the xix. of October, in the yeere 1216. hee was crowned at Glocester, in the presence of Malo the Legate. Hee remained in the custody of William Marshall Earle of Penbroke.

Shriues. Maior.

Bennet Seinturer, William Bluntiuers.
James Alderman.

When Lewes heard this, he wilte not what

what to doe: whereupon compelled by ne- 1217
cessitie he sued for peace, and returned into An. reg. 2.
France.

Thomas Bokerell, Raph Elland, shriues.
Seaele Mercer. Maior.

Randolph Earle of Chester, Saer de 1218
quincie Erle of Winchester, with others An. reg. 3.
tooke their iourney toward Ierusalem. shriues.

Iohn Viell, Iohn le Spicer, Maior.
Seaele Mercer. 1219

W. Marchall died, and was buried at Earle Mar-
London in the new Temple. After whose shall died.
death the king was gouerned by Peter Ann. reg. 4.
bishop of Winchester. shriues.

Richard Wimbleton, Iohn Viell. Maior.
Seaele Mercer. 1220

King Henry was crowned at West- King Henry
minster by Steuen Langton Archbishop crowned.
of Canterburie. The new worke of our Westmin-
Ladie Chappell at Westminster was ster.
begun by king Henrie. Castles of

Randolph Earle of Chester, builded the Chartley.
castles of Chartley, Beston, and the Ab- Beston.
bey of Delacresse. Delacres.

Richard Renger, Iohn Viell. Ann. reg. 5.
Seaele Mercer. shriues.

King Henry subdued the Welshmen Maior.
which rebelled. The noble men graunted 1221
to the king two markes of euery hide of Welshmen
land. William Earle of Arundell died, subdued.

who

Ann. reg. 6. who was buried at Wimondham, a pla-
rie of his foundation.

Shriues, Richard Renger, Thomas Lambart,
Maior, Searle Mercer.

1222 A young man was brought before the
Counterfeit Archbishop of Canterbury, who suffered
Mary and himselfe to be crucified, and to be called
Christ. Iesus. And an old woman that had be-
witched the young man to such madnes,
and procured her selfe to be called Mary
the mother of Christ. They were both
closed vp betweene two walles of stone,
where they ended their liues in misery.
The citizens of London falling out with
the Baylife of Westminster and the men
of the suburbes at a game of wrastling,
Feet and made a great tumult against the Abbot
hands cut of Westminster, for the which their cap-
off. taine Constantine with other were tan-
Ann. regni 7. ged. the other that were culpable had
1223 their feet and hands cut off.

Shriues. Richard Renger, Thomas Lambert,
Maior, Searle Mercer.

King of Ie- Iohn de Brennes king of Ierusalem
rusalem. and chiefe maister of the hospitall there,
Ann. reg. 8. came into England, and required aide to
1224 win Ierusalem, but returned with small
comfort.

Shriues, Iohn Trauers, Andrew Bokerell,
Maior, Richard Renger,

The

The friars minours first arriued at Do- Gray friars.
uer fr. in number, fiue of them remained at Canterburie, and did there build the first couent of friars Minours that euer was in England, the other foure came to London, and hired an house in Cornehill, of Iohn Treuers, they were by the Citizens remooued to a place in S. Nicholas shambles, which Iohn Iwyn citizen and Gerter of London appropriated vnto the comminaltie of the citie, to the vse of the said Friars. The whole church was builded at that time by diuers Citizens.

The king graunted to the comminaltie of the Citie of London, to haue a common seale. An. reg. 9.

Iohn Trauers, Andrew Bokerell, Richard Renger. shrines. Maior.

The xv. part of all mens goods mooueable within the Realme, as well of the clergie as of the laity, was granted to the king, and the king granted to the barons and people, the libertie, which they long time had sued for. 1225 A fifteene. Great charter confirmed. An. reg. 10. shrines. Maior.

Roger Duke, Martine Fitz William, Richard Renger.

The king graunted to the Citizens of London free warren, that is to say, free libertie to hunt a certaine circuit about the Citie. And also that the Citizens of Lon- 1226 Free warre. Free tole. An. reg. 11.

don

don should passe sole free throughout all England, and that all weres in Thames should be destroyed for euer.

Shriues. Roger Duke, Martine Fitz William.
Maior. Richard Renger.

1227 The king made all the charters of the
Charters liberties and forrests to be frustrate, a-
cancelled. ledging that they were granted whiles he
was vnder ward of other, so it followed,
An. reg. 12. that who so would enioy the liberties a-
fore granted, must renewe their charters
of the kings new seale.

Shriues. Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham.
Maior. Roger Duke.

1228 The king corrected the measures and
An. reg. 13. weights. Great thunder and lightning
burnt many houses, and slewe both men
and beastes.

Shriues. William Winchester, Robert Fitz Iohn.
Maior. Roger Duke.

1229 Robert Lingham bishop of Sarisbury,
An. reg. 14. by the kings helpe, prosecuted the buil-
ding of the newe Church at Sarisburie,
which his predecessour Richard did tran-
slate.

Shriues. Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham.
Maior. Roger Duke.

1230 Upon the day of S. Paul, when Roger
Niger bishop of London was at Masse
in the Cathedrall Church of S. Paul, (o-
dainly

dainly the weather wared darke, and an horrible thunder clappe lighted on the Church, that the same was shaken as though it would haue fallen, and out of a darke cloud came such lightening, that all the church seemed to be on fire, with such that all men thought they should haue died. Thousands of men and women ran out of the Church, and being astonied, fell vpon the ground voide of all vnderstanding, none of all the multitude tarried in the Church, saue the Bishop and one deacon, which stood still at the high altar. Darkenes in Paules Church. Ann. reg. 15.

Richard Walter, Iohn of Woborne. Shriues.
Roger Duke. Maior.

Richard the kings brother married Isabell Countesse of Glocester, late wife to Gilbert Earle of Glocester, and sister to William Marshall Earle of Pembroke, and the marriage being scantly finished, the said William died, and was buried in the new Temple at London. 1231 an. reg. 16.

Michael of saint Helen, Walter de Russell. shriues.
Andrew Bokerell Peperer. Maior.

The morow after S. Martins day began thunders very horrible, which lasted xv. daies. 1232 An. reg. 17.

Henry Edmonton, Gerard Bar. shriues.
Andrew Bokerell Peperer. Maior.

The vii. of Aprill there appeared as it were 1233

Likenes of fiue sunnes. were foure Sunnes besides the naturall Sunne, of a red colour, and a great circle of Christall colour.

Houses of conuerts. The king builded a faire Church, and many houses adioyning thereunto in the Citie of London, not farre from the olde Temple. In the which house all the Iewes and Infidels that did conuert to the faith of Christ, might haue vnder an honest rule of life sufficient liuing, whereby it came to passe that in short time there was gathered a great number of Conuerts, which were baptized and instructed in the lawes of Christ. He also builded the hospitall of Saint John without the East gate of Oxford for the sicke folke & strangers to be receiued in.

Hospitall at Oxford.

Ann. reg. 18.

Shriues. Maior. Simon Fitz Marie, Roger Blunt.

Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

1234 Salisburie burnt. Richard Marshall, and Leolyne Prince of Northwales, with a great force inuaded the kings landes, and destroyed the same with fire and sword, from the coasts of Wales to Salisburie, which towne also they set on fire.

An. reg. 19. This yeare was a great dearth and pestilence, so that many poore folkes died for want of victuals: and the rich men would not releeue them.

Shriues. Ralph Ashy, Iohn Norman.

Andrew

Andrew Bokerell Peperer. Maior.

The Iewes at Norwich stale a boy, and circumcided him, minding to haue crucified him at easter, for the which fact they were conuicted. 1235

Walter Buine a citizen of London, and Rolia his wife, founded the Hospitall of our Lady without Bishops gate of Londō. S. Marie spittle. Ann. reg. 20.

Gerard Bate, Robert Hardell, Shriues.

Andrew Bokerell Peperer. Maior.

King Henry took to wife Elianor daughter to Raymond Earle of Prouance. The Thames ouerflowed the bankes, so that in the great palace of Westminster men did row with wherries in the middest of the Hall, and they rode on horsebacke to their chambers. A parliament at Hart, wherin was made the statutes of Hartō. 1236 High waters. Statutes of Marton. An. reg. 21.

Henrie Cocham, Iordan of Conentrie. Shriues.

Andrew Bokerell peperer. Maior.

Otobon a Cardinall came into England as a legat from the Pope. This yere passed stormie and troublesome weather, and very vnhealthfull, so that no man could remember that euer so many folks were sicke of the ague. 1237

Iohn Toloton, Geruas the Cordwainer. Shriues.

Andrew Bokerell peperer. Maior.

Otobon being lodged in the Abbey of Oney, the schollers of Oxford threwe his 1238

master

maister Cooke, and the legate for feare gate him into the steeple of the Church, where he helde him till the kings officers comming from Abbingdon, conveyed him to Wallinford where he accurſed the malefactors. Of the Wilkenny, as ſtãdard bearer to the Scholliers, was taken with an other, and caſt into prison, and long after went from Saint Paules church of London to the legates house barefooted and bareheaded. where they asked him forgiuenes. A ſcholler of Oxford enterprised to haue ſlaine the king in his chamber at Woodſtocke, was taken and plucked in peeces with horſes.

Legat put to his ſhifts.

Scholliers did penãce.

K. in dãger. An. reg. 23.

Iohn Coders, Iohn de Wilehale.
Richard Renger.

Shriues. Maior.

The king gaue the Earldome of Leceſter to Simon de Montforte. The tower of London was fortified, which the citizens feared, leaſt it were done to their detriment.

1239 Tower of London. An. reg. 24.

Roger Bongry, Ralph Aſhye.
William Ioyner.

Shriues. Maior.

The ſtone gate and Bulwarke which the king had cauſed to be builded by the Tower of London was ſhaken with an earthquake and fell downe, but the king cõmanded the ſame to be builded againe. Many ſtrange ſights came a ſhore, whereof

1240 Bulwark by the tower.

pl.

pl. were Sea bulles, and one of an huge bignes passed through the bridge at London vnhurt, till hee came as farre as the kings house at Westlake, where he was killed. Monstrous fishes.

Aldermen in London, which had the rule of the wards of the citie, were euery yeare changed. Aldermen. Ann.reg.25.

John Gisere, Michaell Tony. Shriues.
Geraid Bat. Maior.

The Iewes were constrained to pay 20000. markes at two tearmes in the yeare, or else to be kept in perpetuall prison. The walles and bulwarkes that were newly builded about the Tower of London, were agaime throwne downe as it were with an earthquake. 1241 Bulwarkes by the Tower. Ann.reg.26.

John Viell, Thomas Dureſme. Shriues.
Roger Bongey. Maior.

King Henry with a great armie sailed into Normandie, purposing to recouer Poyters, Guien, and other countries, but after many bickerings to the losse of Englishmen, he treated a peace. ann.reg.27. 1242

John Fitz Iohn, Ralph Aſſwye. ſhriues.
Iohn Bongey. Maior.

The Thames ouerflowed the bankes about Lambeth, and drowned houses and fieldes the space of fiue miles, and in the great Hall at Westminster, men tooke 1243 Great floods. ann.reg.28.

their horse backes.

Shriues. Hugh Blunt, Adam Basing.
Maior. Ralph Alhine, pepperer.

1244 Griffine the eldest sonne of Leoline Prince of Northwales, which was kept prisoner in the tower of London, made of the hangings, sheetes, towels, &c. a long line, and put himselfe downe from the top of the tower but being a very bigge man, the rope brake, and hee fell on his necke.

Miserable death of Griffen.

Robert Grosted, An. reg. 29. Robert Grosted Bishop of Lincolne, with other Prelates, complained to the king, of the wast made of the Church goods, by aliant bishops and clearkes.

Shriues. Ralph Foster, Nicholas Bat,
Maior. Michael Tony.

1245 An. reg. 30. The king enlarged the Church of S. Peters in Westminster, pulling downe the olde walles of steeple, and caused them to be made more comely.

1246 Shriues. Robert of Cornehill, Adam of Bentley,
Maior. John Gisors pepperer.

Canterbury burnt. An. reg. 31. The Church of S. Weldred in Canterburie and a great part of the City was burnt.

Shriues. Simon Fitz Mangar, Laurence Frowike.
Maior. John Gisers pepperer.

1247 Queene hunc. King Henrie let to farme the Queene hithe in London, to John Gisers then maior and his successors, and communalitie of

London

London for euer for the summe of fiftie pound the yeare

A great plague was in England,
Iohn Viell, Nicholas Bat.
Peter Fitz Alwine.

By reason of the embasing of the coine a great penurie followed.

Pestilence. An. reg. 32. Shrines. Maior. 1248

The towne of Newcastle vpon Tine, was burned, bridge and all.

By a strange earthquake the toppes of houses were throwne downe, walles did cleane, the heads of chimneyes and towers were shaken.

Earthquake. ann. reg. 33.

Nicholas Fitz Iosey, Geffrey Winchester.
Michaell Toney.

shriues. Maior. 1249

The king made a marte at Westminster to last fiue dayes, which the citizens were faine to redeeme with 200. pounds.

A mart at Westminster. An. reg. 34. shrieues. Maior. 1250

Richard Hardell, Iohn Thollason.
Roger Fitz Roger.

In October the sea flowing twise with euil ebbe came to horrible a noise, that it was heard a great way into the land, before that in a darke night, the sea seemed to be on a light fire, and the waues to fight one with another, so that the Mariners were not able to rule their ships. And at Winchelsea, besides cottages for salt, and fishermens houses, bridges, and milles, a-

Tempests. Winchelsea drowned. ann. reg. 35.

bone three hundred houses in that towne with certaine churches, through the violent tilling of the sea were drowned.

Shriues, Maior. Humfrey Beas, William Fitz Richard, John Norman.

1251 Maior of London sworne. An. reg. 36. King Henry granted, that where before the Citizens of London, did present their Maior before the king wheresoeuer he were, and so to be admitted, now he should come onely before the Barons of the Exchequer.

Shriues, Maior. Lawrence Frowicke, Nicholas Bat. Adam Basing.

1252 A great drought from Easter to Michaelmas.

Shepheards assembled. An. reg. 37. The shepheardes of France and England tooke their iourney towards the holy land, to the number of 30000. but their number vanished in short time.

Shriues, Maior. VVilliam Durham, Thomas Wymborne. Iohn Tolosan Draper.

1253 Liberties of London seased. The liberties of London were seased by the meanes of Richard Earle of Cornewall, who charged the Maior that he looked not to the Bakers for their Assis of bread, so that the city was forced to please the Earle with 600. markes, and were releeued.

Shriues, Maior. Iohn Northampton, Richard Pickarde. Richard Hardell Draper.

Edward

Edward the kings sonne wedded Elianor the kings daughter of Spaine, his father gaue him the Earldome of Chester, and the gouernance of Gwienz Ireland. 1254
ann.reg.39.

Raph Asshwy, Robert of Limon, Shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper, Maior.

142 Iewes were brought to Westminster, which were accused of the crucifying of a child at Lincolne eighteene of them were hanged, the rest remained long prisoners. 1255
An. reg. 40, Iewes hanged.

Stephen Do, Henry Walmond, shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper, Maior.

The Maior and diuers Aldermen of London, and the Sheriffes, were depriued of their offices, and the gouernance of the Citie committed to other. 1256
An, reg.41.

Michael Bokerell, Iohn the Minor, shriues,
Richard Hardell, Draper. Maior.

Hugh Bigot chiefe Iustice of England, and Roger Turkelby kept their courtes in the guilde Hall of London, and punished the bakers vpon the Tomberel, and did many other things against the lawes of the Citie. 1257
King of Almaine.
Walles of London repaired.

The king caused the walles of the citie of London to be repaired. ann.reg.42.

Richard Owell, William Askwie. shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper, Maior.

The Lordes held a Parliament at Der- 1258

Mad parliament.

12. Peeres.

lord where were chosen xii. Peeres, which had authoritie to correct the breakers of these ordinances, the king, his brethren, the noblemen and Barons, taking their oath to see the same obserued. A Iewe at Tewkesburie fell into a priuie vpon the Saterday, & would not for reuerence of his sabboth be plucked out, wherfore Richard of Clare erle of Glocester, kept him there till Sunday, at which time he was dead.

A Iew drowned.

Ann. reg. 43.

Shrines, Maior.

Robert Cornhill, Iohn Adrian, Richard Hardell Draper.

1259

Oath to the king.

ann. reg. 44.

The king commanded the Maior, that he should cause to bee sworne euery stripling of twelue yeres of age or vpwards to be true to the king and his heires, & that the gates of the Citie should be kept with harnessed men.

Shrines, Maior.

Iohn Adrian, Robert Cornhill, Iohn Gyles pepperer.

1260

Parliament.

Ann. reg. 45.

The Barons and nobles of the Realme held a Parliament at London in the new Temple, and the king held himselfe in the Tower of London.

Shrines, Maior.

Adam Browning, Henrie Couentry, William Fitz Richard.

1261

K. Henrie absolued.

Ann. reg. 46.

K. Henrie published at Paules Crosse the Popes absolution for him & all them that were sworne to maintaine the articles made in the parliament at Oxforde.

Iohn

John Northampton, Richard Pickard.
William Fitz Richard.

The Barons armed them against the king, & all thi yere honored about Londō, w̄ owt any notable act of rebellion.

Iohn Taylor, Richard Walbroke.
Thomas fitz Thomas.

There was slaine Iewes at London to the number of 700. the rest were spoiled and their Synagogue defaced, because one Iew would haue forced a Christian man to haue payed more than ii. pence for the vsury of twenty shillings a weeke.

Robert Monpilet, Olbert Suffolke.
Thomas Fitz Thomas.

A battaile at Lewes betweene king Henry and the Barons, in which battaile the king with his sonne Edward and Richard erle of Cornwall, with many other Lords were taken by Simon of Mount fort, Earle of Leicester, and the Barons.

Gregorie Rockesley, Thomas of Lafford.
Thomas Fitz Thomas.

Edward being now at liberti, allied him with the Earle of Glocester, & gathered to him a great power, warred so freshly vpon Simon of Leicester, that at the end he & many others of the Nobles were slaine in the battaile at Euisham.

A Parliament was holden at Winche-

shriues, Maior.
Barons in armour.
1262
An. reg. 47.
Shriues, Maior.
1263
Iewes slaine for vsurie.
ann. reg. 48.
shriues, Maior.
1264
Battell at Lewes.
The king taken.
ann. reg. 49.
shriues, Maior.
1265
Battell at Euisham.

Parliament at Chester.

ster, where all the Statutes made at Oxford were disanulled. London was in great daunger to haue beene destroyed by the king, for displeasure he had conceiued,

An. reg. 50.

but the Citizens wholly submitted both liues and goods into the kings handes. The king gaue vnto his sonne Edwarde the Maior and foure Aldermen, many o-ther were committed to seuerall prisons.

Shriues, Maior.

Edward Blund, Peter Anger,
Thomas Fitz Thomas Fitz Richard,

1266

The king gaue to diuers of his houshold seruantes about the number of three score houses and howsholds within the citie so that the owners were compelled to

Battell of Chester-field.

An. reg. 51.

agree and redeeme their houses & goods, or else to auoid them. The 11. of May was the battaile of Chesterfield against them that were disherited, where many of them were slaine.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Hinde, Iohn Walrauen.
William Richard.

1267

An. reg. 52.

Gilbert de Clare Earle of Gloucester, ioyning himselfe with the exiled gentlemen, rose against the king, and the 8. of April with an armie entred the citie of London, and therein builded bulwarkes, and cast trenches in diuers places. The king gathered an armie, came towards London, pitched his tents at Stratford, & tarried

there

there the space of one moneth. The 6. of June the Earle of Glocester in peaceable manner rendred the citie vnto the king.

Iohn Adrian, Lucas Batecourt, Alin Souch. Shriues, Maior. 1268 An. reg. 53.

Variance fell betweene the fellowship of goldsmithes and taylers of London, causing great ruffling in the citie, & many men to be slaine. For which not twelue of the cheefe Captaines were hanged.

VValter Haruie, VVilliam Durefme. Bailifes. Great frost. 1269 ann. reg. 54.

The riuer of Thames was so hard frozen from Saint Andrewes tide to Candlemas, that men and beastes passed on foot from Lambeth to Westminster, the marchandise was carried from Sandwich & other hauens to London by land.

Thomas Basing, Robert Cornhill. Hugh Fitz Thomas. Shriues. Maior. 1270 An. reg. 55.

The nobles of England assembled at London to intreate of diuers matters, whereof there arose discord betwixt Iohn Warren earle of Surrey, and Alin de la Souch Lord Iustice of Ireland, before the Iustice of the bench, where the saide Alin Souch was wounded to death.

Walter Potter, Philip Tailer. Iohn Adrian, Vintener. Shriues. Maior. 1271 an. reg. 56.

The steeple of Bowe in Cheape fell downe, & slew many people, men & wome.

Richard

Richard king of Almaine, and Earle of Cornewall brother to king Henry deceased, and was buried at Hailes.

Shrines. Gregorie Rokesley, Henry Waldys.
Maior. Iohn Adrian, Vintner.

1272 In June began a great riot in the citie
Riot at of Norwich, through the which the Mo-
Norwich. nasterie of the Trinitie was burned,
anno reg. 57. whereupon the king rode downe, and making inquirie for the chiefe doers thereof, caused thirtie of them to be condemned, drawne, hanged, and burnt.

Shriues. Richard Paris, Iohn Bedel.
Maior. sir Walter Hervey.

King Henry died the fifteenth of November, in the yeere 1272. when hee had raigned 56. yeares, and 28. daies, he was buried at Westminster. Her bestowed a great part of the same Church, he left for his heire his eldest sonne Edward, Edmond Crouchbacke Earle of Leicester and Lancaster, and two daughters, Beatrice and Margaret.

King Edward, surnamed Longshankes.

anno reg. 1. EDward the first after the Conquest, sonne to Henry the third, surnamed Long-

Longshanke, beganne his raigne the xvi. day of Nouember, in the yeere 1272. being then beyond the sea. 1273

John Horne, VValter Porter. Shriues.
Sir VValter Harme, knight. Maior.

This yeare fell great variance at Dreyb betweene the Northren and Irishme, wherein many Irish men were slaine. Ann. reg. 2. 1274

Nicholas VVincher, Henry Couentrie. shriues.
Henry VVelles. Maior.

On Saint Nicholas euen were great earthquakes, lightenings, and thunder, with a huge dragon and a blazing starre, which made many men sore afraid. An. reg. 3.

Vsury was forbidden to be Iewes, and that they might be knowen, the king commaunded them to weare a tablet the breuth of a palme vpon their outmost garments. Vsurie forbidden

A Frenchman brought into Northumberland a Spanish Ewe, as bigge as a calfe of two yeeres, which Ewe beeing rotten, infected so the countrie, that it spread ouer all the realme. This plague of murraine continued 28. yeeres or it ended 1275 First rot of sheepe.

Lucas Batecourt, Henry Frowicke. shriues.
Gregorie Rokesley, maister of the Kings Mines, and therefore a Goldsmith I thinke. Maior.

King Edward builded the Castle of Flynt, strengthened the Castle of Rudland. Castle of Flynt.

Ann.reg.4. 1276 lande and other against the Welchmen. There was a generall earthquake, by force whereof the church of saint Michael of the mount without Glastenbury fell to the ground.

Black friers in London. The blacke Friars Church at London was builded by Robert Kilwordbie, Archbishop of Canterburie.

Shriues. Iohn Horne, Raph Blunt.

Maior. Gregory Rokesley.

An.reg.5. 1277 The statute of Wortmain was enacted. Michael Tony was hanged, drawen, and quartered for treason.

Shriues. Robert de Aria, Ralph le Feuere.

Maior. Gregory Rokesley.

anno reg.6. 1278 King Edward gaue vnto Dauid his brother to Leolin Prince of Wales, the Lordship of Flodisham.

Shriues. Iohn Adrian, Walter Langley.

Maior. Gregory Rokesley.

Ann. reg.7. 1279 Michaelmas Tearme was kepte at Shrewsbury. Reformation was made for clipping of the kings coine, for which offence 267. Iewes were put to execution.

Iewes executed.

Shriues. Robert Basing, William Mazaliuer.

Maior. Gregorie Rokesley.

Ann.regni 8. First halfe pence and farthings coined. Whereas before this time the pennie was wont to haue a double cresse with a creast, in such sort that the same might be easily broken in the midst or in four quar-

ters

ters, and so to be made into halfepence or farthings, it was now ordained penie, halfe pence, and farthings should be made round. And at this time twentie pence waied an ounce of Troy waight. 1280

Thomas Boxe, Raphle Lamere. Shriues.
Gregorie Rokesley. Maior.

Dauid brother to Leoline Prince of Wales, mooued all Walles almost, to rise against the king. Ann. reg. 9. 1281

VVilliam Farrendon goldsmith, Nicholas VVincheſter. Shriues.
Gregory Rokesley. Maior.

There was such frost, that fine arches of London bridge, & all Rochester bridge was borne downe and carried away, with many bridges more. An. reg. 10. Bridges broken downe.

VVilliam Mazaliner, Richard Chigwell. Shriues.
Henry de VValeis. Maior.

The Bakers of London were first drawen vpon Herdels by Henry Waleis Maior, and corne was then first solde by weight. An. reg. 11. 1282 Corne sold by weight.

This Henry Waleis caused to bee erected the Tonne vpon Cornhill, to be a prison for night walkers, and other suspitious persons. The Ton in Cornhill.

He also caused to bee builded an house called the Stockes, to be a market for flesh and fish in the middest of the citie. The stocks market.

John

1283 John Pecham Archbishop of Canterbury, sendeth commaundement to the Bishop of London, to destroy all the Synagogues of the Iewes within his diocis.

The Iewes Synagogues destroyed.

Shrimes. Ralph Blound, Ankeeynde Betevile.

Maior. Henry de VValeis.

ann. reg. 12. Leoline Prince of Wales was slaine, and his head was set vpon the tower of London. Also Dauid brother of Leoline Prince of Wales was taken & beheaded.

1284 Iordan Goldcheape, Martyn Box.

Shrimes. Henry VValeis.

Maior.

An. reg. 13. Edward the kings first son was borne at Carnarnan in Wales.

Laurence Ducket goldsmith and Citizen of London, grieuously wounded one Ralph Crepin in West Cheape, and then fled into Bow church: after that certaine euill disposed persons, friends to the said Ralph, entred the Church in the night time, and slew the said Laurence lying in the steeple, and then hanged him vp, placing him as though hee had hanged himselfe. But shortly after by relation of a boy the truth of the matter was knowen, for the which a woman and fiftene men were put in prison, and afterwards more, who all were drawn and hanged, saue the woman, who was burnt.

Ducket hanged vp in Bow church.

Murderers hanged.

The great Conduit in Cheape was be-

gon

gon to be builded.

Shrines.

Stephen Cornhill, Robert Rokesley.

Maior.

Gregorie Rokesly.

an. reg. 14.

A Iouste was proclaimed at Boston in the faire time, whereof one part came in the habit of Monkes, another in the suit of Canons, who had couenanted afore the Iuste to spoile the Faire, for the atchiuing of their purpose, they fired the Towne in three places. 1286 Faire at Boston spoiled.

VValter Blunt, John VVade.

Shriues.

Ralph Sandwich

Maior.

On New yeares day at night, as well through vehemencie of the wind, as violence of the Sea, many Churches were ouerthrowen and destroyed, not onely at Yarmouth, and Dunwich, and Ipswich, but also in diuers other places of England. Ann. reg. 15. Yarmouth, Dunwich, & Ipswich perished. 1287

Thomas Croch, VValter Hantaine.

Shriues.

Ralph Sandwich.

Custos.

The Sommer was so exceeding hote, that many men died through the extremitie thereof, & yet wheat was sold at London for 3 shillings foure pence the quarter, and such cheapenesse of beanes and pease, as the like had not been heard of. An. reg. 16.

VVilliam Hereford, Thomas Stanes.

Shriues.

Ralph Sandwich.

Custos.

Great haile fell in England, after insued great rain, that the yeare following, wheat An. reg. 17. 1289

was

was raised from iii. d. the bushell, to vi. d. and so increased yerely, till it was lastly solde for xx. s. the quarter.

Shriues. William Betaine, Iohn of Canterburie.
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

ann. reg. 18. 1290 Rice ap Merideth a Welchman, was by the Earle of Cornwall taken, drawn, hanged and quartered.

Shriues. Falke of saint Edmond, Salomon le Sotel.
Custos. Sir Iohn Briton.

An. reg. 19. 1291 The transgressions of diuers Iustices was tried out, and punished accordingly, some lost their goods, and then were banished, some as well of the bench as of the assises were sent to the Tower.

Iewes banished. The king banished all the Iewes out of England, giuing them to beare their charges till they were out of his Realme, the number of Iewes then expulsed were 15. M. 9. persons.

Shriues. Thomas Romaine, William de Lier.
Custos. Iohn de Breton.

ann. reg. 20. 1292 The woolle staple was ordained to be at Sandwich.

Shriues. Ralph Blunt, Hamo Boxe.
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

ann. reg. 21. Iohn Balliol did homage for Scotland. King Edward adiudged Iohn Balliol to be true heire of Scotland.

Queene Elianor died at Herdeby a towne neare to Lincolne, she was brought to

to Westminster and there buried. The King made at euery place where she staied a costly crosse, with the Queenes image vpon it, Charing crosse and the crosse in West Cheape of London were two of them. 1293 Queene deceased.

The Minoresse, a Nunnerie without Aldgate of London, was founded by Edmund Earle of Leicester, brother to king Edward. The Minoresse.

Henry Bole, Elias Russell. Shriues.
Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

Three men had their right hands cut off in West Cheape, for rescuing a prisoner rested by an officer of the city of London. ann. reg. 22. 1294

Robert Rockesley, Martine Aunbresby. Shriues.
Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

The water of Thames ouerflowed the bankes, and made breach at Rotherheth beside London: the low ground about Bermondsey and Tothill was ouerflowed. An. reg. 23. 1295

Henry Bloxe, Richard Gloucester. Shriues.
Sir Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

The king passing with an army against the Welshmen, wanne the Castle of Beawmarish in the Ile of Anglesey. The Welshmen were consumed by famine, their woodes were felled, and many Castles fortified: Rhese ap Meredith was brought to London. ann. reg. 24. Castle of Beaumarish.

1296 The Frenchmen arriued at Doure and spoiled the towne.

Shriues. Iohn of Dunstable, Adam de Halingbery.
Custos. sir Iohn Breton.

An. reg. 25. Iohn Baliell king of Scots, contrarie to his allegiance rebelled: king Edward wonne the Castles of Berwick and Dunbarre, he slew of the Scots 27. thousand, hee conquered Edenburgh, where hee found the regall ensignes of Scotland.

1297

K. Edward won Barwicke.

Shriues. Thomas of Suffolke, Adam of Fulham.
Custos. sir Iohn Breton.

Ann. reg. 26. The king increased the tribute of the woolles, taking for euery sacke 40. shillings, where before that time they paide but halfe a marke.

1298 The Scots by the instigation of William Wallace rebelled, and put the English men to much trouble.

Shriues. Iohn de Stortford, W. de Stortford.
Custos. sir Iohn Breton.

Ann. reg. 27. Fire being kindled in the lesser hall of the pallace at Westminster, the flame thereof being driuen with wind, fired the buildings of the Monastery adioyning, which the pallace were both consumed.

1299

The kings pallace burnt.

S. Martins in the Vintrie. Saint Martins Church in the Vintry at London, was now builded by the Executors of Mathew de Columbarie.

Shriues. Richard Rotham, Thomas Sely.

Henry

Henry Waley. Maior.

This Realme was troubled with false money, called Crockden and Pollard, coyned in parts beyond the Seas, and uttered for sterling. An. reg. 28. False mony, 1300

King Edward tooke to wife Margaret sister to Philip le Beau then king of Fraunce.

John de Armentiers, Henry de Fingrie. Shriuer.
Henry Waleis. Maior.

King Coward made his voyage against the Scottes, wherein he subdued a great ek the lande, tooke the Castle of Estrueline with other, and made the Lordes sweare to him fealtie. An. reg. 29. 1,01

Lucas Haueryng, Richard Campes. Shriues.
Elias Russell. Maior.

The king gaue to Edward his sonne the Princedome of Wales, and to him thercunto the Dukedome of Cornewall, and the Earldome of Chester. An. reg. 30. 1,02

Robert Colleuer, Peter de Boscuho. Shriues.
Elias Russell. Maior.

The Scots rebelling, made William Wales their leader, whome the king hauing his armie ready, past ouer the whole land, none offering him battaile. An. reg. 31. 1303

Hugh Port, Simon Paris. Shriues.
sir John Blunt. Maior.

Richard Grauesend bishoppe of Lon. An. reg. 32.

Graue send B. of London. 1304

don deceased, who is reported to haue purchased the charters and liberties for the Citie of London, in the yeare of our Lord 1392. in the 16. of Richard the second. The warrant whereof I haue thought good thus much to note.

The kings bench and Exchequer returned. Shrines. Maior. ann. reg. 33. Draw the Rafe.

The king returning out of Scotland commanded the courts of the kings bench and the Exchequer, which had now remained at Yorke seuen yeres to be remooued to their old places at London.

W. de Combemartin, *I.* de Bereford, sir Iohn Blunt.

King Edward ordained Iustices of Trailbaston, against intruders into other mens lands, riotebreakers, extortioners, murtherers, and such like offenders.

1305

William Wallets which had oftentimes set Scotland in great trouble, was taken and brought to London, where hee was hanged, headed, and quartered.

Shrines. Maior. An. reg. 34. 1306

Roger Paris, Iohn Lincolne. sir Iohn Blunt.

Robert Bruce caused himselfe to bee crowned king of Scots, whereof when king Edward heard, hee went with hast into Scotland, where he chased the said Robert Bruce, and tooke many of the noble men prisoners, and brought Scotland into such obedience, as he gaue of the lands

lands thereof to his subiects in England with Markets, Faires and Warens. Amongst other, I haue seene vnder the broade seale of the saide king Edward, a manour called Kettnes in the Countie of Fokfare in Scotland, and neare the farthest part of the same nation northward, giuen to John Ewze and his heires, auncestors to the Lord Ewze that now is, for his seruice done in those parties, with market euery Monday, faire for three dates euery yeare at Michaelmas, and free warren for the same, dated at Lauercost the xv. day of October, Anno regni 34. John Ewez

William Coser, Reginald Thunderle, sir John Blunt. Shrines. Maior. ann. reg. 34.

The new great Church of the gray freyars in London was begon to be builded by the Ladie Margaret Queene, second wife to Edward the first. John of Eaton Earle of Richmond builded the bodie of the Church, the residue was finished by the Lady Mary Countesse of Penbroke. Gilbert de Clare erle of Glocester, Margaret Countesse of Glocester, Elianor le Spencer, Elizabeth Burghe, sisters to Gilbert de Clare.

King Edward sent messengers into England, & commanded that all that ought him seruice, should be ready at Carlile 1307

within three weekes after the feast of S. Iohn Baptist. But himselfe being vexed with a bloodie flixe, the 7. of July departed this life at Burgh vpon the sands in the yeare from the Lord God 1307. when he had raigned 34. yeares, seuen moneths, and odde daies: his body was buried at Westminster, vnto the which Church he had giuen lands, to the value of an hundred pound by yeare, 20. pound thereof yearely to be distributed to the poore.

Edward of Carnaruan.

Ann. reg. 1.

EDward the second, sonne to the first Edward, borne at Carnaruan, began his raigne the 7. day of July, in the yeare of Christ 1307. he was farre of bodie, but vnstedfast of manners, not regarding to gouerne his Common weale by discretion and iustice, which caused great variance betweene him and his Lords.

Peeres, Nicholas Pigot, Nigellus Druric.
Maior, sir Iohn Blunt.
1308 The king married Isabel the French kings daughter.

The

The Lordes enuying Pierce of Gaueston Earle of Cornwall, banished him the land. Pierce of Gauelton exiled.

William Basing, Iames Botener, Nicholas Faringdon goldsmith. Ann. reg. 2. shrines. Maior, 1309

The king sent for Pierce of Gauaston out of Ireland, and gaue him the Earle of Glocesters sister in marriage, which caused him againe to rise in pride, scorning nobles of the Realme. The Barons therefore declared to the king, that except he wou'd expell he said Pierce from his companie, they would rise against him, as against a perioured Prince, whereupon once againe he caused Pierce to auoure. Ann. reg. 3.

James of S. Edmond, Roger Palmer, Thomas Romaine. Shriues. Maior, 1310

Pierce of Gauestone returned into England, & came to the kings presence, who forgetting all oathes and promises, restored him as a heape to his gift. Ann. reg. 4.

The Church of Middleton in Dorsetshire, was consumed with lightning, the Bookes being at Mattins.

Simon de Corpe, Peter Blackeney, Richard Reffam Mercer. shriues, Maior,

Templers in England vpon heresie & other filthy articles, whereof they were accused, were condemned to perpetuall prisonment in seuerall Monasteries, Templers condemned

1311 Pierce of Gauaston beheaded.

The Barons of England being confederate against Pierce of Gauaston besieged him in the castle of Scarborough, where they tooke him and brought him to Blacklow Castle, and caused his head to be striken off.

Shrines. Simon Merwood, Richard Gilford.
Maior. sir Iohn Gisors peperer.

1312 The Rhodes won by the Christians. Ann. reg. 6.

Queene Isabell was deliuered of her first sonne named Edward at Windsor. The knights of the order of Saint Iohn Baptist, called S. Iohn of Ierusalem, put the Turke out of the Ile of Rhodes, and after that wan vpon the said Turke daily for a long time after.

Shrines. Iohn Lamby, Richard Gilford.
Maior. sir Iohn Gisors pepperer.

1313 Battaile at Striueline. ann. regni 7.

King Edward gathering a great power marched towardes Scotland, to breake the siege of the castle of Striueline, where he and his power encountred with Robert Bruse and the Scots, in the ende whereof the Englishmen were discomfited and so eagerly pursued by the Scots, that many of the noble men were slaine.

Shrines. Robert Gurdoine, Hugh Garton.
maior. Nicholas Farendon goldsmith.

1314 Victuals prised.

The king caused his writtes to be published for victuals, that no Vse stalled or cornefed, bee solde for more than 24. shillings.

lings, no graſſe feede Ore for more than 16. ſhillings, a fat ſtalled Cow at twelue ſhillings, another Cow at 8. ſhillings, a fat mutton come feede, or whoſe wooll is well growen at twenty pence, another fat mutton ſhorne at fourteene pence, a fatte hogge of two yeares olde, at three ſhillings foure pence, a fat gooſe at 2. pence halfe penie, in the citie at three pence, a fat Capon at two pence, in the city at 2. pence halfepeny, a fatte hen at one penie, in the citie one penie halfe penie, two chickens a penie, in the city one penny halfe pennie, foure pigeons for one penie, in the Citie three pigeons for one penie, twenty foure egges a penie, in the citie twentie egges a penie. &c. Ann. reg. 8.

Stephen Abingdon, Hamond Chigwell, ſir John Giſors pepperer. ſhriues, Maior.

A Tanners ſonne of Exeter named him ſelfe the ſonne of Edward the firſt, for the which he was hanged at Northampton. 1315 A Tanners ſon claimed to be king. Ann. reg. 9.

The dearth increaſed through the abundance of raine that fell in harueſt, ſo that a quarter of wheate or ſalt was ſolde for 11. ſhillings. There followed this famine a grieuous mortalitie of people, ſo that the quicke might vneth burie the deade. The beaſts and Cattell alſo by the cor-rupt graſſe whereof they feede, died: horſe Mortality of men. Dogs fleſh good meat. Children were eaten.

flesh was counted great delicates the poore stale fat dogges to eate, some in by places did eate the flesh of their owne children. Theeues that were in prisons, did plucke in pieces those that were newly brought amongst them, and greedily deuoured them halfe a liue.

Theeues deuour one another.

Shrifes. Maior.

Hamond Goodcheape, VVilliam Bodele, Stephen Abingdon,

1316

There arriued in England two Cardinals to make peace betwixt the Realmes of England and Scotland, and to reconcile vnto the king Thomas earle of Lancaster. When they came neare vnto the towne of Durlington, certaine robbers, Gilbert Middleton & Walter Selbe being their Captains, sodainly set vpon the family of the Cardinals, & robbed them of their treasure, but the Cardinals came to Durham, where they tarried a fewe dayes for answere of the Scots, and so returned to Yorke. Gilbert Middleton was taken, carried to London, & there drawen and hanged.

Two Cardinals robbed

An. reg. 10.

Sir Goscelme Denuile and his brother Robert, with 200. in the habit of Friars, did many notable robberies, they spoiled the bishop of Durhams pallaces, leauing in them nothing but bare walles, for the which they were after hanged at Yorke.

Theeues like friers.

VVilliam

VVilliam Cauſton, Rafe Balancer, ſhrines.
Iohn VVengraue. Maior.

The new worke of the Chappell, on the South ſide of the Church of Saint Paul in London being begon, there were found in the foundation more then an hundred heads of oxen and kine, which thing confirmed greatly the opinion of thoſe who haue reported, that of old time it had been the temple of Iupiter, and that there was the ſacrifice of beaſts. New worke of Paules.

Edward de Bruſe king of Scots brother, who by the ſpace of three yeares had aſſumed Ireland, and had crowned himſelfe king, was taken by Engliſhmen, and beheaded at Dundalke. 1317 Edward de Bruſe beheaded.

Iohn Brior, VVilliam Farneys, Ann. reg. 11. ſhrines.
Iohn VVengraue. Maior.

The towne of Berwicke was betraied to the Scots, through the treaſon of Peter Spalding. Berwicke betraied.

A great moraine of Kine happened, dogs & Rauens eating of the carren of the Kine were poiſoned, and did ſwell to death, ſo that no man durſt eate any beefe. 1318 Ann. reg. 12. A moraine of Kine.

Iohn Pointell, Iohn Dalling, ſhrines.
Iohn VVengraue. Maior.

The king being at Yorke, the Scottes entred England, came to Yorke, & burnt the ſuburbes of the Citie, and tooke Sir Suburbes of Yorke burnt.

Iohn

John of Britaine Earle of Richmond pri-
soner with many other.

1319 Many Herdesmen and certaine women
Herdmen and women went toward Ierusalem. of England would go seeke the holy land, to kill the enemies of Christ as they said, but because they could not passe ouer the great Sea, they slew many Iewes in the parties of Tholose, and Gascoine, wherefore many of them were taken and put to death.

An. reg. 13.

Shriues, Maior. Simon Abingdon, Iohn Preston.
Haman Chickwell pepperer.

Thomas Earle of Lancaster, with many Earles and Barons, came to Shrewsbury, and from thence with banners displayed, to S. Albones, from thence they sent to the king being at London, requiring him to banish the two Hugh Spencers. At length the king graunted to their petition, so that Hugh Spencer the elder was banished, but the yonger Hugh could not be taken.

1320 The Barons in armour.

An. reg. 14.

Spencer banished, shriues. Reignold at Conduit, VVilliam Prodom.

Maior. Nicholas Farendon goldsmith.

Iewes and leapers poisoned waters. Certaine leapers who had conuenanted with the Iewes to poison all the Christians in Europe, laide poison in welles, springs, and pits, for the which there were many burnt.

1321 Roger Mortimer, the Erales of Rich-
mond

mond and Arundell, submitting themselues to the king, were sent to the Tower of London. After this, when the kings armie and the armie of the Barons met neare vnto Burton vpon Trent, the earle of Lancaster fled, and the king pursuing them to Burbridge, Thomas earle of Lancaster was taken, and beheaded at Pountfret. Mortimer sent to the tower. Thomas erle of Lancaſtor beheaded. An. reg. 15.

Richard Constantine, Richard Hakeney. shriues.
Hamond Chickwell pepperer. Maior.

Andrew Harkley Earle of Carell was charged with treason for making peace with the Scots, for the which he was sent to Yorke, where he was hanged, headed, and quartered. 1322 An. reg. 16.

John Grantham, Richard of Ely. shriues.
Hamond Chickwell pepperer. Maior.

Roger Mortimer Lorde of Wigmore, gaue his keepers a sleepe drinke, escaped through all the watches of the Tower, & passed into France. 1323 An. reg. 17.

Adam of Sarisburie, John of Oxford. shriues.
Nicholas Farendon, goldsmith. maior.

King Edward sent the queene his wife vnto her brother the French king, to establish the peace, who wet ouer with a small company: by her mediation a peace was fully finished, whereupon Edward the kings sonne went ouer. 1324 An. reg. 18. The Queen sent into France.

Beimet

Shrines. Bennet of Fulham, Iohn Cawſon.
Maior. Hamond Chickwell pepperer.

1325 Whiles the Queene with her ſonne remained in France longer than the kings pleaſure was, and would not come againe without Roger Mortimer and other noble men that were fled out of England: the king banished them both, and all other that tooke their partes.

An. reg. 19.

Shrines. Gilbert Mordon, Iohn Cotton.
Maior. Richard Britaine goldſmith.

1326 Iſabell the Queene, with her ſon Edward, Edmond of Woodſtock, the kings brother, Roger Mortimer, and many other noble men tha were fled out of England, arriued at Dowell beſides Hatwich in Eſſex, immediatly the Earle Marſhall, the Earle of Leiceſter, the Biſhops of Lincolne, Ely, Oxford, Dyuelin, and Elie, being ioyned to the Queene, made a great army.

Ann. reg. 20.
Queene Iſabel returned.

The citizens of London beheaded ſuch as they tooke to be the Queenes enemies, they tooke alſo Walter Staple or biſhop of Exceter, and beheaded him and two of his ſeruants, becauſe he had gathered a great armie to withſtand the Queene.

Biſhop of Exceter beheaded.

Shrines. Richard Rothing, Roger Chanticlere.
Maior. Richard Britaine goldſmith.

This Richard Rothyng Shrife, builded the

the Parish Church of Saint Iames at Garlike hith in London. The Queene beleaguered Bullow, which was soone rendered and the morow after her comming, Hugh Spencer the elder was drawn and hanged. The king, Hugh Spencer the younger, and Robert Baldocke determined to flie into the Ile of Lundale, but being in great danger on the Sea, at last arrived in Wales where they were taken, the king was committed to Henry Earle of Lancaster his kinsman.

S. Iames.
The Queen beseiged Bullow.
Spencer the elder executed.
The king taken.

Hugh Spencer was condemned at Hertford, where hee was drawen, hanged, beaded, and quartred.

Spencer the younger executed.

Simon Reading was drawen and hanged.

Robert Baldocke died in Newgate.

These things being done, the Queene with her sonne Edward, Roger Mortimer and other went to Kallingford Castle and before the twelfth day came to London, where they were joyfully received. On the morow after they held a parliament, where by common decree, they deposed the king, and elected Edward his eldest sonne. He was thus deposed when he had raigned nineteene yeares, vi. moneths, and odde dales.

K. Edward the 2. deposed.

King

King Edward the third.

Anno reg. 1. EDward the third, about the age of xiiii. yeares, beganne his raigne the xxv. of Januarie, in the yeare of our Lord 1326. in the feates of armes hee was very expert. At the beginning of his raigne he was chiefly ordered by his mother Isabell.

The Abbey of Bury spoiled. 1327 The inhabitants of the towne of Bury beliegen the Abbey of Bury, burnt the gates, wounded the Monkes, bare cut all the gold, siluer, ornaments, bookes, charters, the assize of their corne, stampes, and all other things appertaining to their mint, &c.

Liberties confirmed. The king confirmed the liberties of the citie of London.

The xvii. day of September at night, king Edward the second was cruelly murdered in the castle of Barkley, by the practise of the Queene his wife, the Lord Mortimer, and the bishop of Hereford, he was buried at Glocester.

Henry

Henry Darcie, Iohn Hauten. Shriues.
Hamond Chickwell, Groser. Maior.

Peace was made betwirt the English men and Scots, so that Dauid the sonne of Robert Bruis married Ioane of the Tower king Edwards sister. ann. reg. 3. 1328 Peace with the Scots.

By procurement of the old Queene and Roger Mortimer, Edmond of Woodstocke earle of Kent the kings vncle, was beheaded at Winchester. 1329

Richard Lazar, Henry Gisors. An. reg. 3.
Iohn Swanland. Shriues.
Roger Mortimer was taken by William Mountaine, & sent to London, where he was condemned and hanged. Maior. R. Mortimer executed.

The 15. day of June was borne Edward the blacke Prince. An. reg. 4. 1330

Robert of Ely, Thomas Whorwood. Blacke prince born.
Sir Iohn Pulteney, Draper. Shriues.

This Sir Iohn Pulteney builded the College in London, called Saint Laurence Pulteney, and little Alhallowes, a Parish Church in Thames streete, and also the Carmelites friers Church in Coventrie. Maior. S. Laurence Pulteney. Ann. reg. 5. 1331

Iohn Mocking, Andrew Auburie. Shriues.
Sir Iohn Pulteney, Draper. Maior.

Henry Earle of Lancaster, and of Leicester, founded the newe Hospitall by the Castle of Leicester, wherein were an Hospitall of Leicester. Ann. reg. 6.

hundred poore impotent persons, prouided for with all things necessarie.

2332 The king of England with force came before Berwicke, where they that kept the Castle and Towne vsed many dolefull treaties.

Shriues. Nicholas Pike, Iohn Husband.
Maior. Iohn Preston, Draper.

An. reg. 7. 1333 Edward Balioll at Haliduone. The Scots came with great multitudes, minding to vitaile & siege of Berwicke, but the king comming cullymer, put them to flight right Earles, 1300. horsemen, and of the common souldiers 30000. there were slain.

King Edward won Berwicke. The Cowpesmen of Berwick render to the king of England both the castle & the towne, who placing garrisons there, he left Edward Balioll and other Nobles to keepe the realme of Scotland.

Shriues. Iohn Haman, William Husard.
Maior. Sir Iohn Pulney Draper.

An. reg. 8. 1334 K. of Scots doth homage. Edward Balioll king of Scots did homage to king Edward at New Castle vpon Tyne, and shortly after he receiued homage of the Duke of Britaine for his Earldome of Richmond.

Shriues. Iohn Kingstone, Walter Turke.
Maior. Reignold at Conduit, vintner.

An. reg. 9. 1335 Dur of the Chancellor of Oxford went to Stamford, because of a variance that

fell

fell betweene the Northren and Southrene Scholliers.

The Sea bankes brake in through all England, but specially in Thames, so that all the cattell and beasts neare thereby were drowned. great waters

Walter Morden, Richard Vpton, Richard Vpton, Shrines, Maior.

King Edward made his eldest sonne Edward Earle of Chester, and Duke of Cornwall. An. reg. 10, 1336 A Duke and fixe Earles created,

It was enacted that no wooll should be conveyed out of the Realme.

John Clarke, William Curtis, sir John Pulteney Draper. Barnes, Maior.

The towne of Southampton was burnt by the French kings Gallies.

It was enacted, that whatsoeuer Clothworker of Flanders & of other countries would dwell and inhabite in England, should come quietly and peaceably and the most conuenient places should be assigned to them with great liberties and priuiledges. 1337 Priuiledge to clothmakers,

Also it was enacted that none should bring any wooll made within the Realme, the King the Queene & their children only excepted. Goods of Monkes escheate.

The King caused to confiscate all the goods of the Monkes and also of the

Monkes of the order of Clunie and Cistaux through the whole Realme.

Shriues, Maior. Walter Beale, Nicholas Crane.

Henry Darcie.

ann.reg.12. 1338 King Edward with Queene Philip his wife, and a great armie, passed the Seas into Flanders, and so to Colleine, where he made friendship with the Emperour, and was made his Vicegerent.

Armes of England & France ioyned. He quartered the armes of England and France.

Shriues, Maior. William Pomfret, Hugh Marberell.

Henry Darcie.

An. reg.13. 1339 New Castle drowned. A sodaine inundation of water at New Castle vpon Tine, bare downe a peece of the Towne wall, where an hundred and twentie men and women were drowned.

Shriues, Maior. The king appointed himselfe to be called king of England and of France.

William Thorney, Roger Frosham.

Andrew Auburie, Grocer.

An. reg. 14. The king gathered a Navie of 2. hundred, and sailed towards Flanders, where he fought with the enemies a most cruell fight both by Sea, and the which the French men were ouercome, and slaine of them [illegible] men. There was taken two hundred ships, and destroied.

By the assistance of the Duke of Bra-

bant,

dant and the Earle of Henalt with them of Gaunt and Ypres, he entred the North parts of France, and besieged the Cittie of Turney. In the meane season the earle of Henalt, Sir Walter Manne, and Reignold Cobham, burnt 300. townes great and small, taking praies.

Adam Lucas, Barth lomew Maris, shriues.
Andrew Auberie Grocer. Maior.

Two Cardinals were sent from the Pope, who demaunded a truce for three yeeres betwixt the two kings, in which space the title that the king of England pretended, might be discussed. An. reg. 15. 1341

Richard of Barking, Iohn of Rokesley, shriues.
Iohn of Oxford Vintner, Maior.

When king Edward had taken homage for the Dukedome of Burane, hee sailed ouer into Burame, where he tooke diuers Castles and other strengthes that liked him. After this he besieged Vannes, and though Philip de Valois came downe with a great multitude of people, yet a truce was taken and Vannes remained to the king of England. An. reg. 16. 1342

Iohn Louekin, Richard Kesslinbury. shriues,
Simon Frances, Mercer. maior.

King Edward commanded Florences of fold to be made, the peny of the value of iij. s. viij. pence, the halfepeny and far- An. reg. 17. 1343 Florences of gold.

thing after the rate.

William Montacute Earle of Salisburie conquered the Isle of Man from the Scots, which Isle Edward the third gaue the same Earle, and caused him to be crowned king of Man.

K. of Man.

Shrines, Maior.

John Steward, John Aylsham.

John Hamond.

Order of the Garter.

King Edward held a solemne feast at his castle of Windsor, where he established the most honorable order of the Garter to the number of 26. knights, which were chosen of the most noble and valiant persons of this Realme. He also augmented the Chappell, which his progenitors kings of England had before erected with eight Canons in the Castle of Windsor, adding a Deane and 15. Canons more, and twentie and foure poore knights, with other ministers.

1344 Chappell at Windsor.

24 poore knights.

Shrines: Maior.

Geffrey Wickingham, Thomas Legge.

An. reg. 19.

John Hamond.

1345 Scots inuaded westmerland.

The Scots to the number of 30000. William Dowglas being their leader, entred into Westmerland, & burnt Carlile & Penreth, with many other townes, whereupon the Bishoppe of Carlile, with Thomas Lucie, Robert Vggil, & a great number, compassed them in the night season, and with lights and noises so discuiated

quieted them, that they neither durst goe out for victuals, nor giue their bodies to sleepe, but at the last Alexander Stragon stoutly prepared to goe out for victuals, whome the bishop and Robert Ogle met, and with a speare thrust him through the body, so that the Scots were ouercome and slaine. Scots ouercome.

Edmond Hemenhall, Iohn of Glocester, Richard Leger, shriues: Maior.

King Edward tooke shipping & arriued at Hogges in Normandy, from thence he went to Caine, in which iourney he burned the shippes in all the hauens round about, he spoiled Caine to the bare walles, and tooke many prisoners. He tooke his iourney and besieged Calice. Ann. reg. 20. 1346 K. Edward sailed into France.

Dauid le Bruce with all his power entred the borders of Northumberland, came to Bere Parke, by Neuels crosse nigh Durham, spoiling and killing all that met them, then W. Souch Archbishoppe of Yorke, the Lordes Percy, Mowbray, Ralph Neuel, gaue them a sharpe battaile, wherein the English men had the victory, the Scots put to flight. In the chase were taken Dauid le Bruce, the Earles of Menyke, of Stradernes, of Fife with other. K. Edward besieged Calli. Scots inuaded Northumberland. The king of Scots take.

Iohn Croydon, William Clopton, Geffrey Witchingham. shriues. Maior.

An. reg. 21. 1347 Calis won.

When king Edward had a long time besieged Calice, the French king came to breake the siege, but when he saw he could not fulfill his desire, he set fire in his tents and went his way, which when the men of Calice perceiued, they yeelded the towne and Castle.

K. Edward chosen Emperour.

King Edward was by the Princes electours chosen Emperor, but he refusing it, attended the warres in France.

Shriues. Maior.

Adam Braton, Richard Bas,
Thomas Leggy, skinner.

ann. reg. 22. 1348 Charterhouse churchyard Great pestilence.

Gualter Manny founded the Charterhouse beside London neare to Smithfield and was there buried. The pestilence began in England about Lammas, so that very many that were whole in the morning died before noone, in one day there was twenty, fortie, threescore, and many times more dead bodies buried in one pit. About the feast of all Saints it came to London, and increased so much, that from Candlemas vntill Easter, in the Charterhouse Churchyarde neare vnto Smithfield, more than 200. dead corpes (besides the bodies that were buried in other Churchyardes) were there euery day buried.

Shriues. Maior.

Henry Pichard, Simon Dolseby,
John Lovkin Fishmonger.

Note

More then an hundred and twentie persons in Scaland and Holland, comming out of Flaunders to London, sometime in the Church of S. Paul, sometime in other places of the citie, twise in the day, in the sight of the people, from the loines vp to the heeles couered with linnen cloth, all the rest of the bodies being bare, euery one in their hand a whippe with three cordes, beate themselues on their bodies going in procession, foure of them singing in their owne language, all the other answering them. An. reg. 23. 1349 A bloodie procession.

Adam of Burie, Ralph of Lyone, Walter Turke Fishmonger. Shriues, Maior.

In Oxfordshire neare to Chepingnorton, was founde a Serpent hauing two heads and two faces like women, one face attired of the new fashion of womens attire, the other face like the old array and had wings like a backe. King Edwarde mette the Spaniardes vpon the Sea by Winchelsea and Romney & slewe them, and tooke 26. great shippes. Ann. reg. 24. A serpent with two heads. 1350 Battell on the sea.

John Notte, William Worcester, Richard Killingbury. Shriues, Maior.

A new coyne called a groat, and halfe groat, were coined, but these were of lesse weight than the Easterlings, by reason whereof victuals and merchandize became An. reg. 25. Groats and halfe groats

came the dearer.

Shriues. Ionn VVroth, Gilbert Stinesthorpe.
Maior. Andrew Awbery Grocer.
Ann.reg.26. The Castle of Guines was yeelded to
1352 the Englishmen dwelling in Calis.
Shriues. Iohn Peach, Iohn Storley.
Maior. Adam Fraunces mercer.
Ann.reg.27. King Edward altered the Chappell,
S. Stephens which his progenitours before time had
at westmin- founded of S. Stephen at the minster,
ster. into a colledge of xii. secular Canons, xii.
1353 vickars, and other ministers accordingly.
Drie somer. This sommer was called the dry sommer.
Shriues, VVillia m VVolde, Iohn Little.
Maior. Adam Fraunces mercer.
ann reg.28. The staple of wool was remoued from
1354 Flaunders, and established in sundry pla-
wooll sta- ces of England, to wit, at Westminster,
ple at west- Canterbury, Chichester, Bristowe, Lin-
minster. colne, and Hull.
Shriues, William Iotingham, Richard Smele.
Maior. Thomas Leggy skinner.
An.reg.29. A great dissention fell in Oxford be-
1355 tween a scholler & a vintner for a quart of
Dissention wine, so that the scholler powred the wine
at Oxford. vpon the Vintners head, and brake his
head with the potte, by reason whereof a
great conflict was made betweene the
Schollers & the Lay people of the towne.
Shriues. Walter Foller, Thomas Brandon.

Simon

Simon Fraunces Mercer. Maior.

Edward Prince of Wales, nigh to the citie of Poyters, ioyned battaile with king John of France, of whom the Prince by his martiall policie wan a noble victorie. In this conflict king John was taken with his yong sonne and many of his nobles. An. reg. 30. 1356. Frech king taken.

Richard Norhingham, Thomas Dolfell. Henrie Pichard, vintner. Shriues. Maior.

This Henry Pichard Vintner Maior of London, in one day sumptuously feasted Edward king of England, John king of France, the king of Cippres, then arrived in England, Dauid king of Scottes, Edward Prince of Wales, with many other noble men, &c.

The king taking his iourney towards Scotland, besieged Barwick, which was shortly rendred vnto him. Edward prince of Wales returned into England with John king of France, & Philip his sonne. Royall Iusts was holden in Smythfield before the kings of England, France, and Scotland. Ann. reg. 31. 1357. Iousts in Smithfield.

Stephen Candish, Barthelmew Frostling. sir Iohn Stody, vintner. shriues. maior.

This sir Iohn Stody gaue vnto the Vintners of London, all the quadrant wherein the Vintners hall now standeth, with the tenements round about, where he Almes hou-ses.

he founded thirteene houses for thirteene
K. of Scots released. poore people, which are there kept of charitie rent free.

Ann. reg. 32. 1358 Dauid le Bruce king of Scots, was deliuered from the long imprisonment he had been in, his ransome being set at 100000. markes to be paied the next ten yeares following.

Shriues. Iohn Barnes, Iohn Baris.
Maior. Iohn Loukin Stockfishmonger.

An. reg. 33. K. Edward inuaded Burgundie. 1359 King Edward with a Nauie of shippes passed the sea to Callis, and so into Burgundie. In the meane season the Normans with a small Nauie arriued at Winchelsea, and partly burnt the towne & slew such as did withstand them, wherfore the Prelates of England assembled in armour, but the French were gone.

French men arriued at winchelsea.
Shriues. Simon of Benington, Iohn Chichester.
maior. Simon Dolleby Grocer.

An. reg. 34. 1360 A finall peace was concluded. King Edward came into England, and strait to the tower to see the French king, where he appointed his ransome to be three millions of florences, and so deliuered him of all imprisonment.

Peace with France.
French king released.
Shriues. Iohn Denis, Walter Berney.
Maior. Iohn Wroth Fishmonger.

An. reg. 35. 1361 Men and beastes perished in England in diuers places with thunder and light-

ning

ning. Friends were seene, and spake vnto men as they trauailed.

William Holbech, Iames Tame. shriues.
Iohn Perh Fishmonger. Maior.

A great death and pestilence in England, in which died Henry Duke of Lancaster, who was buried at Leicester. Second mortality. An. reg. 36.

King Edward commanded all pleas to be made in English and not in French. Subsidie of wooll.

This time was granted to the king for three yeares 26. s. 8. d. of euery sacke of wooll. 1362

Iohn of S. Albons, Iames Andrew. shriues.
Stephen Candish Draper. maior.

A great winde in England ouerturned many steeples and towers. An. reg. 37. Great wind.

The French king, the king of Cypres, and the king of Scots came all into England to speake with king Edward, who receiued them with great honor, and gaue them great gifts. 1363

A Frost in England lasted from the middest of September to the moneth of Aprill. Great frost.

Richard Croydon, Iohn Hiltoste. shriues.
Iohn Notte pepperer. maior.

The 11. day of Aprill, died Iohn king of Fraunce, at the Sauoy beside Westminster, his corpes was honorably conueyed to S. Denis in France. An. reg. 38. 1364 The French king dieth.

Iohn

Shrines. John de Mitford, Simon de Mordon,
Maior. Adam of Bury skinner,
An. reg. 39. Ingram Lord of Cowsye, married La-
1365 die Isabell the kings daughter.
Shrines. John Buckletworth, Thomas Ireland,
maior. John Loukin fishmonger.
An. reg. 40. The king commanded that Peter pens
Peter pēce should no more be paid to Rome.
forbid.
1366 The third day of April was borne at Burdeaux, Richard sonne to Edward the blacke Prince, who was after king of England.
Shrines. John Ward, Thomas Attelie.
Maior. John Loukin fishmonger.
An hospitall at Kingston. This John Loukin stockfishmonger, was three times Maior of London, builded a chappell called Magdalines at Kingston upo. Thames, to the which he joyned an hospitall, wherein was a master, two priests, and certaine poore men, & builded the parish Church of S. Michaell in crooked lane.
An. reg. 41. Edward Prince of Wales taking compassion upon Peter king of Spaine who
The bastard brother disherieth the lawfull. was driven out of his kingdome by Henry his bastard brother, entred Spaine with a great puissance, and in a battaile at Nazara, put to flight the foresaide bastarde, & restored the saide Peter to his former dignity, but not long after Henry the ba-
1367 stard

ward, whiles king Peter sat at a table so-
manly thrust him through with a speare.

Iohn Torngate, William Dikman,	shrines,
Iames Andrew Draper.	maior.

The Frenchmen tooke diuers townes and Castles in Poytow that belonged to the king of England. ann.reg.42, 1368

Robert Girdler, Adam Winondhem.	Shrines.
Simon Mordyn, stockfishmonger.	Maior.

The third pestilence was this yeare, a bushell of wheate at London sold for two shillings the price. An. reg. 43, Third pestilẽce, dearth of corne,

Iohn Piell, Hugh Holditch,	shrines.
Iohn Chiche. a goldsmith.	Maior.

A great part of Gascoine fell from the Prince, because of the strange customes he laid upon them, also the Gascoines inuocating upon him here aided in to England. 1369 ann.reg.44.

William Walworth, Robert Gayron,	shrines,
Iohn Barnes Mercer.	maior.

This Iohn Barnes gaue a chest with three locks and 1000. markes to be lent to young men vpon sufficient gage. The king granted ye clearest and commodiest a subsidie of 10000. pounds. The Bishoppes were remoued from the Councell, Treasure, and Prime seale, and laymen set in their stead. A chest with three locks and neuer a penny. ann.reg.45. 1371 Great Subsidie.

Robert Hatherly, Adam Staple,	shrines,
Iohn Barnes Mercer.	Maior.

The

Ann.reg.45. 1372

The Frenchmen besieged Rochel, to the remouing whereof was sent the Earle of Penbrooke with a number of men of armes, vpon whome fell the Spanish nauie, in the hauen of Rochel, who slewe & tooke the Englishmen, and burnt their Naule, the Earle and many noble men were carried into Spaine.

Shriues. maior.

John Philpot, Nicholas Brember.
John Piell Mercer.

ann.reg.47. 1373

John duke of Lancaster entred France with a strong power, and passed through the Realme without battaile, but in the desertes and mountaines of Auuerne, for lacke of victuals many of his army died, from thence he went to Burdeaux.

Shriues, maior.

John Awbrey, John Fisbed.
Adam of Bury skinner.

Ann.reg.48. 1374

John Duke of Lancaster, with Simon Sudbury and other, assembled at Bruges to treate of peace betweene the realmes of England and France. This treatie continued almost two yeares, and ended without conclusion of peace.

Shriues. Maior.

Richard Lyons, William Woodhouse.
William Walworth Fishmonger.

An. reg. 49. 1375

John Hastings Earle of Penbroke comming into England after he had raunsomed himselfe for a great masse of money which he neuer payed, died.

Iohn

John Haddle, William Newport, John Ware, Grocer.

Shrines, Maior,

Richard Lions and Adam of Bury citizens of London, were accused by the commons of diuers frauds and deceipts, which they had done to the king. Richard Lions for money did wisely compounde and escaped, the other conuayed himselfe into Flaunders.

Ann. reg. 50. 1377. Adam Bury late Maior. Richard Lions late shrine gold smith. Blacke prince deceased.

Prince Edward departed out of this life and was buried at Canterbury, and then king Edward created Richard son of Prince Edward earle of Chester, duke of Cornwall, and Prince of Wales, and because the king waxed feeble and sickly, he betooke the rule of the land to John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster.

John Northampton, Robert Launde. Adam Staple Mercer.

Shrines. Maior.

King Edward ended his life at his manour of Shene the 21. day of June in the yeare 1377. when he had raigned 50. yeres 4. moneths and odde daies, whose bodie was buried at Westminster. Hee builded the Abbey of our Lady of Grace by the tower of London, hee newly builded S. Stephens Chappell at Westminster, the Castle of Windsor, and the Nunnery of Dertford.

An. reg. 51. 1377. K. Edward deceased. New Abbey.

King Richard of Burdeaux.

anno reg. 1.

RIchard the second, the sonne of Prince Edwarde, being but 11. yeares old, began his raigne the 21. day of June, in the yeare of our Lorde God 1377. In beautie and liberalitie, he farre passed all his progenitours, but for that he was yong, was most ruled by yong counsell, and regarded nothing the counsels of the sage and wise men of the realme, which thing turned this land to great trouble, and himselfe to extreame miserie.

The towne of Rie spoiled.

The Frenchmen arrived at Rye, spoiled the towne, and burnt it.

Not long after they assailed Tallmouthelsea, and were repulsed, but they burnt the towne of Hastings.

Shriues. Maior. 1378

Andrew Pickeman, Nicholas Twyford, sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

The prior of Lewes taken by Frenchmen.

The Frenchmen arrived at Southsey, neare the town of Rothingdon, where the prior of Lewes with a small company met them, who with two knights and an Es-

quire

quire were taken priſoners by them.
Iohn Boſcham, Thomas Cornewalis.
ſir Iohn Philpot grocer.

Shriues.
Maior.
Iohn Philpot his charitie.

This Iohn Philpot Maior of London gaue to the ſame citie certaine tenements for the which the Chamberlaine payeth yearely to xiii. poore people, euery one of them vii. pence the weeke for euer, and as any of thoſe xiii. perſons dieth, the Maior appointeth one and the Recorder another.

1379 ann. reg. 3.

Iohn Halyſdon, William Barret.
Iohn Hodley grocer.

ſhriues.
Maior.

The French kings Gallies tooke the towne of Winchellea, put the Abbot of Beraile to flight, & took one of his monks.

1380 ann. reg. 4. Winchelſea taken.

Walter Ducker, William Knighthood.
William Walworth Fiſhmonger.

Shriues.
Maior.

This W. Walworth Fiſhmonger lord Maior of London, increaſed the pariſh church of ſ. Michael in crooked lane eaſtward with a new quire & ſide chapples, &c. About this time the making of guns was found by a certain Almaine. An exceeding great tare was demanded, euery perſon 4. d. by meanes wherof the commons of Kent & Eſſex rebelled & drew togither & went to Blackſtone, frō thence to black heath, ſo to London, & entred the citie where they deſtroyed many goodly places, as ỹ Sauoy,

1381 Great taxe. Commons rebelled. Rebels entred Londō Sauoy.

S. Johns, Highbury burnt.

S. John by Smithfield, the manour of Highburie. They set out of the tower of London Simon Sudburie, Robert Halles prior of S. Johns, W. Appleton a fryar Maior and beheaded them on tower hill. They beheaded all men of lawe, and Flemmings. They spoiled all bookes of Lawe, recordes and monuments they could meet with, and set all prisoners at libertie. The king offered them peace, on condition they would cease from burning of houses and slaughter of men, which the Essex men tooke and returned home: but the Kentish men remained burning and stealing as afore. Whereupon the king sent Sir John Newton knight, to Wat Tyler their Capitaine to intreat him to come and talke with him. The knight doing his message, Wat Tyler answered that he would come at his owne pleasure, neuertheless he followed softly, and when he came nere Smithfield, where the king abode his comming, the king commaunded W. Walworth Maior of London to arrest the rebell, which Maior being a man of sufficient boldnesse, straightway arrested him on the head in such sort that hee astonied him, and forthwith they which attended on the king thrust him in in diuers places of his body, which when the

Canterbury, The prior of S. Johns, and a frier beheaded. Flemmings beheaded.

Essex men pacified. The king sent to Wat Tyler,

commons

commons perceiued, they cryed out, that their Captaine was trayterously slaine, but the king rode vnto them, and saide, What meane you, I will bee your Captaine, followe me to haue what yee will require. In the meane time the Maior rode vnto y citie, raised the citizens, & shortly returned with a thousand well armed men, Sir Robert Knoles a citizen of London being their leader. The king reioycing for his vnlooked for aide, sodainely compassed the commons with fighting men, which commons forthwith throwing downe their weapons, humbly craued pardon, which was granted, and Charters deliuered to the Captaines of euery shire, who then departed home. The rude multitude being thus dispersed, the king with the Maior and other returned into the City, where amongst other things the king made the Maior and fiue Aldermen of London knightes for their good seruice.

Wat Tyler arested and slaine.

The citizes of London deliuered the king.

The Kentish mẽ pacified.

Jacke Straw being taken confessed all the conspiracie & lost his head at London.

John Kote, John Hinde,
John Northampton Draper.

Shriues.
Maior.
1382

King Richard married Anne daughter of Wenceslaus king of Bohem.

In her dayes began the vse of piked shoes.

Picked shoes, high heads, and long tailed gowns with women riding aside vsed in England.

shoes, tyed to their knees with chaines of siluer and gylt. Also noble women bare high attires on their heades, pinked like hornes, with long trained gownes, & the ladies after the example of Isabell Queene, who first brought that fashion into this land, for before women rode astride like men.

Customs.

The merchants of England graunted to the king a custome of Wools for 4. yeres.

Earthquake

A generall earthquake the xvi. of May, and a water shaking that made the ships in the hauens to totter.

John Ball.

John Ball was brought to S. Albons and there drawne and quartered.

John Wraw anno reg. 6.

John Wraw priest, captaine of the rebels in Suffolke, was taken, drawne, and hanged.

Iustices, Maior.

Adam Bawme, Iohn Sely.
Iohn Northampton Draper.

A craftie deceiuer, that tooke vpon him to be skilfull in philicke and Astronomie, when his pretensed lying could no longer be declared on, was taken, set on horseback with his face towardes the horse taile, and so leade about the Citie, with a collar of Iordans and a white rose about his necke, and rung out with basons: such deceiuers are many, who being neuer trained vp in reading, or pra-

ctise

tife of Phicke and Surgerie (after the vſe of diuers trades which haue failed them) boaſt to doe great cures vpon women, as to make them ſtraight that before were crooked, corbed, or crumped in any part of their bodies, &c. but the contrarie is true, for they receiue golde, when they better deſerue the whetſtone.

Stur againſt fiſhmõgers. 1383 ann.reg.7.

The fiſhmongers in London, through the counſell of Iohn Northampton then Maior, William Tiſſe, Iohn Hore, and Richard Northbury, were greatly troubled, hindered of their liberties, and almoſt deſtroyed.

ſhriues, Maior. 1384

Simon VVinchcome, Iohn Moore.
Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

Iohn Northampton condemned Ann.reg. 8.

Iohn Northampton late Maior of London, with Iohn Hoore, Richard Northburie and other, were conuict at Reding, condemned to perpetuall priſon, and their goods confiſcate, for certaine congregatiõs by them made againſt the Fiſhmongers.

ſhriues, Maior. 1385

Nicholas Exton, Iohn French.
Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

The king entred Scotland. Ann. reg. 9.

King Richard with an armie entred Scotland, burnt the country, & returned.

Earthquake ſhriues. Maior.

The eighteene day of July there was an Earthquake.

Iohn Organ, Iohn Churchman,
Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

This Nicholas Brember caused a paire of stockes to be placed in euery warde of London, and a common are to be made, therewith to behead such as offended.

1386 The Duke of Lancaster went with a great armie into Spaine to claime the
Ann. reg. 10. kingdome of Castile, which was due to him in the right of his wife Constance, dauzhter to Peter king of Castile.

shriues. VVilliam Standon, VVilliam Moore.
Maior. Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.

1387 Richard Earle of Arundell, and Thomas Earle of Nottingham encountred
Rochel wine taken. with a mightie fleet of Flemmings laden with Rochell wine, and tooke an hundred
ann. reg. 11. ships and more, the which contained nineteene thousand tuns of wine, which they brought to diuers partes of Englande, whereby wine was then sold for thirteene shillings foure pence the tunne.

Shriues. VVilliam Venour, Hugh Forstalfe.
Maior. sir Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.

The nobles rise against the king. Thomas duke of Glocester the Earles of Arundell, Warwicke, Darby, & Nottingham, considering how this land was misgouerned by a fewe persons about the king, intending reformation of the same, assembled at Radcot bridge with a power of fortie thousand, came to London, and pitched in the fields neare to the Tower, where

where the king kept his Chriſtmas. Shortly after they cauſed the king to call a Parliament, wherein hearing Alexander Neuell Archbiſhoppe of Yorke, Robert Vere Duke of Ireland, & Michael de la Poole Earle of Suffolke, fled the land and died in ſtrange countries. The king by counſell of ỳ aboue named Lords, cauſed to be taken ſir Robert Treſilian, chiefe Juſtice of England, ſir Nicholas Brember late Maior of London, ſir John Salisburie knight, ſir John Beſhampe, ſir Simon Burghley, ſr. James Barnes knight, and John Ilke a Serieant at armes, which by the authoritie of the ſaid parliament were conuict of treaſon and put to death. 1388 ann. reg. 12.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Lotton, Richard Gray, William Burghe and Robert Fulthorpe Juſtices, with the Lords which before had voided the land, were banished for euer. ſhriues. Maior.

Thomas Auſtine, Adam Carlohull. 1389

Sir Nicholas Twyford Goldſmith. An. reg. 13. ſhriues.

Statutes made of the Staple to bee brought from Middleborow to Calais, Maior.

John Walcot, Iohn Louey. 1390

ſir William Vennour Grocer. An. reg. 14.

In Oxford the Welsh and Southerne Scholers aſſailed the Northren, whereby Variance at Oxford.

many

Shriues. Maior.

many murders were done on each side.

Iohn Francis, Thomas Viuent,
Adam Bawme goldsmith.

This Adam Bawme goldsmith, Maior of London, prouided that from parties beyond the Seas, was come brought to London plentifully, where otherwise neither had the country sufficed the city, nor the city the countrey, to the furtherance of which good worke in releeuing the poore, the Maior and citizens tooke out of the Orphans cheft in their guild Hall 2000. markes to buy coine from beyonde the Seas, and the Aldermen each of them laid out 20. pounde to the like purpose.

1391 Ann. reg. 15. A brewer at the Cock in Cheap murdered.

The good man of the Cocke in Cheap at the little conduit was murdered in the night time by a theefe that came in at a gutter window, as it was knowne long after by the same theefe, when he was at the gallowes to be hanged for felonie, but his wife was burnt therefore, and three of his men drawne to Tiburne, and there hanged wrongfully.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Chadworth, Henry Yamer,
sir Iohn Hind Draper.

A Dolphine came vp to London.

Vpon Christmas day a Dolphin came vp the riuer of Thames to London bridge foreshewing the tempests that followed shortly after, or else the disturbance of the citizens

sitizens which through the kings displeasure they came into. Because the Londoners had denied the lending of a thousand pound which the king demanded of them, he caused the Maior, Shiriffes, and Aldermen to be summoned to a counsel at Nottingham, and there imprisoned them, & confiscating all their liberties, & made sir Edward Dalengrige warden of London.

1392 Liberties of London seased, An. reg. 16.

Gilbert Maghfeld, Thomas Newington, sir William Standont Grocer. shriues, Maior.

When the king saw the Londoners sore repent their trespasses, he came to London, where the citizens received him with so great glory, as might have seemed to receive an Emperour in his triumph, and with such gifts did honor him, that the worth thereof could not be esteemed. By this meanes the king became more tractable to graunt them their liberties, and then the kings bench from Yorke, and the Chauncerie from Nottingham was returned to London.

The king came to London.

1393 An. reg. 17.

Drew Barentine, Richard Whittington, sir Iohn Hadley Grocer. shriues, Maior.

1394

Queene Anne died at Shene in Southery and was buried at Westminster.

Ann. reg. 18. shriues.

William Brumston, Thomas Knowles, sir Iohn Frosshye mercer. Maior.

1395

K. Richard made a chargeable voiage into

An. reg. 19.

ann.reg.19. into Ireland, which came to small effect.
Shriues. Roger Ellis, VVilliam Skirrinton.
Maior. Sir VVilliam Moore, Vintner.
1396 The kings of England & of France met
An. reg. 20. betwixt Calais & there concluded a peace.
King Richard tooke to wife Isabell daughter of the French king.
Shriues. Thomas Wilford, VVilliam Parker.
sir Adam Bame goldsmith, and Richard
Maiors. VVhittington Mercer.
1397 Thomas Duke of Glocester king Ri-
Duke of Glocester murdered, chards vncle was murdered at Calais.
The Earle of Arundel and many other
An.reg. 21. were put to death, for that they rebuked the king in certaine matters somewhat liberally.
Shriues. VVilliam Askam, Iohn VVoolcocke.
Maior. sir Richard VVhittington Mercer.
Thomas Arundell Archbishop of Can-
terburie was banished the realme.
VVestminster hall repaired. The king caused the great hall at Westminster to be repaired with a marueilous costly worke.
1398 Henry Duke of Hereford accused Tho-
An. reg. 22. mas duke of Norfolke of certaine words
The Duke of Hereford accused the Duke of Norffolke. by him spoken, tending to the reproch of the Kings person, which the duke of Norfolke vtterly denied, whereupon a combat was granted them, but the king taking vp the quarrell, banished the duke of Here-

soin for ten yeares, and the Duke of Norfolke for euer. the 2. dukes banished.

Iohn Waue, Iohn VVerner. shriues.

Sir Drew Barentine goldsmith. Maior.

Iohn of Gaunt duke of Lancaster deceased and was honourably buried in Saint Paules Church at London. Duke of Lancaster deceased, 1399

The king exacted great summes of money of viii. shires of the realme, and laid to their charges that they had ben against him with the duke of Glocester, the earles of Arundell, & Warwicke, wherefore hee sent to induce the Lordes both spirituall & temporall, to make a submission by writing, acknowledging themselues to bee traitors to the king, though they neuer offended him. Great exactions.

Moreouer, hee compelled them to set their hands to blankes, to the end that so often as it pleased him hee might oppresse them. Blanke charters.

About Whitsontide king Richard sailed towards Ireland. In the meane season Henry Duke of Hertford and of Lancaster, arriued in Yorkshire, demanding the inheritance due to him by the death of his father. There came to him Henry Percy earle of Northumberland, Ralph Neuile Earle of Westmerland, and many other Lordes with their powers, and went to K. Richard sailed into Ireland. An. reg. 23.

Bristow

Billow and beſieged the Caſtell where they tooke Sr. Stewaple, T. Buſh, and T. Greene, and beheaded them. King Richard hearing of the Dukes arriuall, forthwith tooke ſhipping and arriued at Milford haven, but when he vnderſtoode what preparation the duke had made, hee placed himſelfe in the caſtle of Conway, deſiring to talke with T. Arundell Archbiſhop of Cantebury, and the Earle of Northumberland, which being graunted, he came to the caſtle of Flint, where after he had had a briefe communication with the Duke of Lancaſter, they tooke horſe, and that night came to the caſtle of Cheſter, from thence to Weſtminſter, & from thence the king was ſent to the tower of London, where he remained till the next Parliament which was begun the morrowe after Michaelmas day, at which time he reſigned to Henry duke of Hereford and Lancaſter, all his power and kingly title to the crowne of England and France, when he had raigned 22. yeares, three moneths, and odde dates.

K. Richard depoſed.

Henry of Bolengbrooke.

Ann. reg. 1. HEnry the fourth, ſonne to John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaſter, was ordained

obtained king of England, more by force then by lawfull succession or election. Hee began his raigne the xxix. day of September, in the yere of our Lord God 1399.

VVilliam Waldren, VVilliam Hyde. Shriues,
Sir Thomas Knowles grocer. Maior.

The king caused the blanke Charters made to king Richard, to be burnt. The blanke charters burnt.

John Holland late Duke of Exceter, Thomas Holland Duke of Surrey, Edward Duke of Awmarle, John Montacute earle of Salisburie, Thomas Spencer, Sir Ralph Lumley, Sir Thomas Blunt, Sir Benedict Celye knightes, with other, conspired against King Henry, and appointed priuily to murder him, but their treason beeing disclosed, they were all put to death. Conspiracie disclosed,

King Richard being in Pomfret Castle, died the xviii. day of February, his body was brought to London, and so through the Citie to Paules Church bare faced, where he stoode three dales for all beholders, from thence he was carried to Langley, and there buried.

1400

The Welshmen began to rebell, by the setting on of Owen Glendowerdewe, whereof the king being certified, went into Wales, but the Welshmen fled to the mountaines. Owē Glendowerdewe. An. reg. 2.

Shrines. Iohn VVakell, VVilliam Ebor.
Maior. Sir Iohn Fraunces goldſmith.

1401 This time was vſed exceeding pride in
Sleeues of garments, gownes with deepe and broad
garments ſleeues, commonly called ſeake ſleeues,
monſtrous. whereof ſome hung down to the feete and
Ann. reg. 3. at the leaſt to the knees, full of cuttes and
iagges.

ſhriues. VVilliam Venor, Iohn Eremingham.
Maior. Sir Iohn Chadworth Mercer.

1402 The conduit vpon Cornehill in London
was made.

Conſpiracy Certaine men affirmed king Richarde
againſt king to be aliue, for the which a Prieſt was ta-
Henry. ken at Mailwicke who was drawn, hanged and quartered.

A ſtout frier Walter Maldocke prior of Laude was
executed. likewiſe hanged and headed. Moreouer certaine gray Freres were taken, of the which one Richard Friſely doctor of Diuinitie, was drawen and hanged.

Friars hanged. Sir Roger Clarindon knight, a Squire and a Yeoman were beheaded, and eight gray Friars hanged and beheaded at London, and two at Leiceſter, all which had publiſhed king Richard to be aliue.

Owē Glendonerdew. Owen Glendonerdew inuaded all the
K. Henry ſhires that borders neare vnto him.
went into VVales. The king went with a great power into Wales where he profited nothing.

The

The Scots were ouerthrowen at Halidon hill. Scots at Halidon hill. An. reg. 4.

Earle Dowglas was taken, and many other, there were drowned in the riuer of Twede about 500.

Richard Marlew, Robert Chichely. shriues.
sir Iohn Walcot, Draper. Maior.
1403

A great battaile was fought neare vnto Shrewesbury, betweene king Henry & Henry Percie the younger, vnto whome was ioyned Thomas Percie Earle of Worcester, vncle to the said Henrie, and almost all the gent'emen of Chesshire, sir Henry Percie was slaine, sir Thomas Percie taken and behcaded, and of the commons on both sides about fiue thousand slaine. Battaile at Shrewesbury. Plimouth spoiled.

The towne of Plimouth was burnt by the Britons. Ann reg 5. shriues. Maior.

Thomas Falconer, Thomas Poole,
sir William Askam fishmonger. 1404

The Frenchmen came to the Ile of Wight, but those of the Ile rising against them, they were glad to depart. Frenchmen inuaded the Ile of wighe.

The Lord of Castels in Britaine, arriued at Blackpoole, two mile out of Dartmouth with a great Nauie, where of the rusticall people hee was slaine, and vii. ships were taken fraught with wines. Dartmouth inuaded by the French men. Ann. reg. 6. shriues.

William Louth, Stephen Spilman.

Maior.
Owens son taken.

sir John Hynd, Draper.

The sonne of Owen Glendowerdewe was taken, and 19. hundred with him were taken and slaine.

1405
Archbishop of Yorke against king Henry.
An. reg. 7.

Richard Scrope Archbishop of Yorke, and Thomas Mowbray Earle Marshal, imagined diuers articles against ꝑ king, because he had put downe king Richard, offering themselues for those articles to liue and die, which caused great number of people to resort to them, but they were taken and presented to the king at Yorke, where they were both beheaded.

Shriues.
Maior.

Henry Barton, William Croume,
Sir John Woodcocke, mercer.

1406
The king of Scots sonne taken.
Ann. reg. 8.

Iames the sonne of Robert king of Scots, being but 12. yeares olde, sailing towards France, was by tempest of weather driuen vpon the coast of Englande, where being taken, he was presented to the king and remained prisoner till the second yeare of Henry the fift.

Shriues.
Maior.
Whittington colledge.

Nicholas Wotton, Geffrey Broke.
sir Richard Whittington.

The executors to this Richard Whittington, with his goods builded Whittington Colledge in London, and a great part of the hospitall of Saint Bartholomew in Smithfield, hee builded the Librarie of the Gray Friars, and the East

end

end of the guild Hall of London, with diuers small conduits called Bosses, and the West gate of London called Newgate. Newgate builded.

A great plague of pestilence consumed in the citie of Londō, about xxx. thousand. 1407 Great pestilence.

Sir Robert Knowles knight deceased, he builded a new the bridge of Rochester, he reedified the Church of the white friars at London, where he was buried, hee founded a Colledge at Pomfret, &c. Rochester bridge new builded.

Henry Pomfret, Henry Halton, Anno reg. 9. Shriues,

sir William Stonden grocer. Maior,

A frost lasted xv. weekes. A great frost,

Henry Earle of Northumberland and the Lorde Bardolph, came into England with a great company, pretending by proclamations to deliuer the people from the great oppression that they were burdened with, whereupon much people resorted to him, but by Sir Thomas Rockeby Shrife of Yorkeshire, he was encountred at Bramhaunnor, and there slaine, the Lord Bardolfe was wounded to death. 1408 Erle of Northumberland & the Lord Bardolph.

Thomas Ducke, William Norton, Anno reg. 10. shriues,

sir Drew Berentine goldsmith. Maior.

This yeare was a great play at the Skinners well neare vnto Clerken well, besides London, which lasted eight daies, it was of matter from the creation of the 1409 Play at skinners well. Anno reg. 11.

wold, there were to behold the same the most part of the Nobles and Gentles in England, and forthwith after began a roiall Jouting in Smithfield, betweene the Henowayes and our English Lords.

Shriues. Maior.
John Law, William Chichely.
sir Richard Marlowe Iremonger.

1410 The kings son beaten. ann. reg. 12.

Upon the euen of Saint John Baptist, John ỳ kings sonne being in east Cheape after midnight, a great debate happened betweene his men and men of the Court, till the Maior with other citizens ceased the same. King Henry founded a colledge at Battelfield in Shropshire, where he ouercame sir Henry Percie and other.

Shriues. Maior.
John Penne, Thomas Pyke.
sir Thomas Knowles grocer.

Guild Hall in London builded.

The guild Hall in London was begun to be made newly by the foresaide Maior and Aldermen. A Squire of Wales named Rice Apdee, which had long time rebelled against the king, was brought to London, and there drawne, hanged, and quartered.

1411 An. reg. 13.

Shriues. Maior.
John Raine well, William Cotton.
sir Robert Chichely Grocer.

1412

The king caused a new coine of nobles to be made, which were of lesse value then the olde by three pence in a noble. King Henry founded the Colledge of Fodringbey

Fodringbey

ghey in Northamptonshire. An. reg. 14
Ralph Leuenhind, VVilliam Seuenoke, Shriues.
sir VVilliam Waldren Mercer. Maior.

After the fortunate chaunces happened to king Henry, being deliuered of all ciuill diuision, he was taken with sickenes, of the which hee languished till his appointed houre, and so yeelded to God his spirit, the 20. day of March, Ann. 1412. when he had raigned 13. yeares, fiue moneths, and odde daies; he was buried at Canterburie.

Henry of Monmouth.

HEnry the fift began his raigne the 20. day of March, in the yere 1412. This Prince exceeded the meane stature of me, hee was beauteous of visage, his necke long, body slender and leane, and his bones small; neuertheleſſe he was of marueilous great strength, and passing swift in running. Ann. reg. 1

Sir Iohn Old Castle, for diuers points touching the sacrament, before the Archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of London, Winchester, and other, was conuict 1413 Sir Iohn Oldcastle.

and committed to the tower of London, out of the which he brake about the feast of Simon and Jude.

Shriues. Maior. John Stutton, Iohn Michel, Sir VVilliam Cromer, Draper.

An. reg. 2. 1414

Certaine adherentes of sir John Olde Castle, assembled them in Thickers field neare vnto the Citie of London, but the king being warned tooke the field afore them, and so tooke of them such numbers, that all the prisons in and about London were filled, diuers of them were after executed. John Maunser Esquire, with nine of his men slewe John Tibbey Clarke, Chauncelour to the Queene, for which deed the said Esquire and foure of his men fled to S. Annes Church within Aldersgate, and after forswore the land.

Men forswore the land.

Iustices: Maior. Iohn Michel, Thomas Allin. Thomas Fawconer, mercer.

Moore gate first builded an. reg. 3. 1415

This Thomas Fawconer Maior, caused to breake the wall of London neare vnto Colman street, and there to make a gate vpon the moore fine where was none before. He also caused a ditch to be cleansed.

Conspiracy.

The king rode to Southampton, where was discouered a great conspiracie against him by Richard earle of Cambridge, sir Thomas Grey, & Henry Scrope, & other, who were executed at Southhampton.

The

The king entred the Sea with 1000. saile, and the third night after arriued at Rediaur in Normandie. He laide siege to Harflew, which was yeelded to him, he fought the battall at Agincourt, where he had a maruailous victorie. K. Henry sailed into Normandy. Battaile of Agincourt.

William Cambridge, Allin Euerard. shriues.

sir Nicholas Wotton, Draper. Maior.

K. Henry arriued at Douer. The Maior of London with the Aldermen and crafts, riding in red, with hoods red and white, met with the king on Blacke heath. King Henry returned. ann. reg. 4. 1416

Robert Whittington, Iohn Couentrie. shriues.

Henry Barton, Skinner. maior.

On Easter day, at a Sermon in Saint Dunstones in the east of London, a great fray happened, where through many people were sore wounded, and Thomas Betwarden fishmonger slaine out of hand. The beginners of the fray, which was the Lorde Strange, and Sir Iohn Trussell knight, through the quarrell of their two wiues, were brought to the Counter in the Poultry, and excommunicated at Paules crosse. An. reg. 5. 1417 A fray in S. Dunstans Church.

King Henrie sailed into Normandie, & tooke the Castle of Tonke, and shortly after ga[illegible] Caine, Beyoure, and many other townes and Castles.

Henry Read, Ioan Gedney. shriues.

Maior. Richard Marlow Ironmonger.

An. reg. 6. 1418 Sir John Old Castle was sent vnto London by ỹ Lord Powes out of Wales, which sir John was conuict by Parliament, drawe to S. Giles field, hanged, and consumed with fire.

The Parson of Wrotham in Norffolke, which had haunted New Market heath, and there robbed and spoiled many, was with his concubine brought to Newgate of London, where he died.

Shriues. Iohn Brian, Ralph Barton. Brian deceased, Iohn Perneſſe succeeded.

Maior. VVilliam Seuenoke, Grocer.

VV. Seuenoke. Almes houſes and free ſchoole at Seuenoke. This William Seuenoke, founded in the towne of Seuenoke in Kent, where he had beene nourished, a free schoole, and fiue, almes houses.

ann. reg. 7. 1419 King Henry besieged the citie of Roan halfe a yeare and more, which was yelded to him.

Shriues. Richard VVhittingham, Iohn Butler.

Maior. Richard VVhittington, Mercer.

Ann. reg. 8. 1420 Of this sir Richard Whittington looke more in Anno 1406.

King Henry made regẽt in France. King Henry was made Regent of France, and wedded lady Katherine the kings daughter of Fraunce, at Troys in Champaine, the feast being finished, the king besieged and wonne many townes

in

in France.

John Butler, John VVelles, shriues.
VVilliam Cambridge, Grocer. Maior.

The king suppressed the French houses of religious Monkes and Friars, & such like in England. An. reg. 9. 1421

A subsidie was demanded, but the Bishop of Winchester lent the king twentie thousand pound to stay the matter. The king sailed into France. Religious houses suppressed. A charitable Bishop.

Richard Gosselin, VVilliam Weston, Shriues.
sir Robert Chichely grocer. Maior.

This sir Robert Chichely willed in his Testament, that vpon his minday, a competent dinner should be ordained for 2400 poore men housholders of the Citie, and twentie pound in money to distribute amongst them, which was to euery man two pence. Robert Chichely his charitie.

Henrie the kings sonne was borne at Windsor on the first day of December. An. reg. 10. 1422

King Henrie being at Boys, S. Antem, waxed sicke and died the last day of August, in the yeare 1422. when he had raigned nine yeeres, fiue moneths, and odde daies. He founded two Monasteries vpon the Thames, the one of the religion of the Carthusers, which he named Bethlem, the other of religious men & women of Saint Brget, & that he named Sion. Shine and Sion.

Hee founded Garter principall king of armes. He lieth buried at Westminster.

Henry of Windsor.

ann.reg.1.

HEnry the firt being an infant of eight moneths old, began his raign the last of August, in the yeare 1422. the gouernãce of the Realme was committed to the duke of Glocester, & the gard of his person to the duke of Exceter, and to the duke of Bedford was giuen the regiment of France.

Shrines. William Eastfield, Robert Tatarsale.

Maior. VVilliam VValderne, mercer.

The French king died. The 21. of October, died Charles king of Fraunce, by reason whereof the kingdome of Fraunce should come vnto king Henry, & the nobles of Fraunce (except a few that helde with the Dolphin) deliuered the possession thereof vnto the duke of Bedford, to the vse of king Henry.

1423 Subsidie of woolle. A subsidie was graunted for three yeres, fiue nobles for euery sacke of woolle that should passe out of the land.

Newgate at London.

ann.reg.2. This yeare the West gate of London, called

called Newgate, was new builded by the executors of William Whittington.

Nicholas Iames, Thomas VVanford, VVilliam Cromer, Draper. — shriues. Maior.

Iames the young king of Scots, who was taken by the Englishmen in the eight yeare of Henry the fourth, and had remained in England prisoner till this time, was now deliuered & married in S. Mary Overies in Southwarke to the Lady Iane, daughter to the Earle of Somerset. — K. of Scots released. 1424

The battaile of Vernele in Perch, betweene the Duke of Bedford Regent of France, and the Arminakes, but the English partie preuailed. — Battaile at Vernel. Ann. reg. 3.

Simon Seman, Iohn Bywater, Iohn Michel, Stockfishmonger. — shriues. maior.

By a Parliament was granted to the king for three yeares, to helpe him in his warres a subsidie of 12.d. the pound of all Merchandize brought in, or carried out of the realme, & three shillings of euery tun of wine, which was called tonage & pondage, but since it hath been renued at sundry parliaments, and now called custom. — 1425 First custom payed.

It was enacted that all the Merchaunt Strangers should be lodged within English houses, and within fortie daies to make sale of all they brought, or else what remained, to be forfeit to the king. — Strangers to be lodged with English hosts. ann. reg. 4.

William

Shriues. VVilliam Meldred, Iohn Brokell.
Maior. Iohn Couentrie, mercer.

Debate betweene the duke of Gloucester, & the Bishop of winchester.

The morow after Simon and Iudes day, the Maior caused great watch to be kept all that night and the day following, with most part of the citizens in armour, to stand by the duke of Gloucester against the Bishoppe of Winchester, who lay in Southwarke with a great power of Lancashire and Cheshire men. But the matter was appeased by the Archbishop of Canterburie.

The 28. of September about midnight was an earthquake which continued the space of two houres.

An. reg. 5. Shriues. Maior. Wards discharged for fifteenes.

Iohn Arnold, Iohn Higham.
Sir Iohn Rainwell, Fishmonger.

This Iohn Rainwell Maior of London gaue certaine tenements to the citie of London, for the which the same Citie is bound to pay for euer all such fifteenes as shall be graunted to the king, for three Wards in London that is, Downegate, Billingsgate, and Algate ward, &c.

1427 An. reg. 6. Shriues. Maior.

This yere the tower at the draw bridge of London was begun by the same maior of London.

Henry Frowicke, Robert Otley.
Iohn Gidney, Draper.

From the beginning of Aprill vnto Ma-

lortide was so great abundance of raine, that not onely hay, but corne also was destroyed. 1428 An. reg. 7.

Thomas Dufhouse, Iohn Abbot. Shriues,
Henry Barton, skinner. Maior.

The duke of Norfolke passing through London bridge, his barge ouerwhelmed, so that 30. persons were drowned, the Duke with the other that escaped were drawen vp with ropes. Duke of Norffolke escaped drowning.

A Buttaine murthered a widdow in white Chappel Parish without Aldgate of London, and bare away her goods, but being pursued, he took sucor of the church of Saint George in Southwarke, from whence hee was taken, and sworne the land, but as he happened to come by the place where he had done the murder, the women of the parish with stones, sheepes bones, and kennell dung made an ende of him. 1429 Murder quit with murder. An. reg. 8.

VVilliam Russo, Ralph Holland. Shriues,
VVilliam Fallfield, Mercer. Maior.

Before the towne of Champaine was taken a woman armed, the Frenchmen called her, La Pucell de Dieu, through whome the Dolphin trusted to haue conquered all France. 1430 La Pucell de Dieu. ann. reg. 9.

VValter Courtesey, Robert Large, Shriues,
Nicholas VVotton, Draper. Maior.

At

1431 At Abington began an insurrection of
A commotion at Abington. certaine lewd persons that intended to
Ann. reg. 10. haue wrought much mischiefe, but the
chiefe authour being Bailife of the towne
named William Walderne, a weauer,
with other, were put to death.

shriues, John Adrise, Stephen Browne,
Maior, John VVelles, grocer.

1432 This Iohn Welles Maior of London,
caused the conduit called the Standard in
Cheape to be builded.

K. Henrie crowned at Paris, Ann. reg. 11. King Henry was crowned at Paris in
Fraunce, and shortly after returned into
England, and came to London, where he
was royally receiued, all the craftes ry-
ding in gownes of white, and red hoods
imbroidered richly.

Shriues, Iohn Olney, Iohn Paddesley.
Maior. Iohn Perner, Fishmonger.

1433 Foure souldiers of Calets beheaded,
Ann. reg. 12. and an hundreed and ten banished, 3 be-
fore that time was banished an 120.

Shriues, Thomas Chalton, Iohn king.
Maior. Iohn Brokely, Draper.

1434 The earle of Huntington was sent with
An. reg. 13. a copany of souldiers into France, where
he atchieued many great enterpaises.

shriues. Thomas Barnwell, Simon Eyre.
Maior. Roger Otley, Grocer.

Great frost. The Thames was so frozen, that the
merchandis

merchandise which came to the Thames mouth, was carried to London by land. 1435 An. reg. 14.

Thomas Catworth, Robert Clopton. shriues.

Henry Frowike, mercer. Maior.

Charles of France recouered the citie of Paris, the towne of Harflew, and S. Denis. 1436 An. reg. 15.

Thomas Norsted, William Gregorie. shriues,

John Michel, Fishmonger. Maior.

The gate on London bridge, with the tower vpon it next to Southwarke fell towne, and two of the furthest arches of the said bridge, and no man perished. Part of London bridge fell.

King Henrie put downe the Maior of Norwich, sent the Aldermen, some to Lin, some to Canterburie, tooke their franchise into his hands, and appointed John Wels, sometime Maior of London, to be warden of Norwich. 1437 An Aldermā of London warden of Norwich. An. reg. 16.

All the Lions in the Tower of London died.

William Hales, William Chapman. shriues,

William Eastfield, mercer. Maior.

This William Eastfield Maior, of his owne costs and charges builded the water Conduite in Fleetestreete in London. 1438 ann. reg. 17.

Owen Tewther foulie hurting his keeper, brake out of Newgate, but was again taken afterward. This Owen (as was

said)

sayd) had priuily married Queene Katherine, late wife to Henry the fift, & had foure children by her.

Shriues. Hugh Diker, Nicholas Yoo,
Maior. Stephen Browne, Grocer.

Great wind. A great wind in London almost blew downe the one side of the streete called the old Change.

3. men slain. 18. mé slain. A stacke of woode fell downe at Baynardes Castle and killed three men. By fall of a staire at Bedford, where the shire day was kept, xviii. persons were slaine.

1439 An. reg. 18.

Strumpets ware raie hoods. Many strumpets were set on the pillorie and banished the Citye, except they ware their ray hoods.

Shriues. Maior. Philip Mapas, Robert Marshall,
Robert Large, Mercer.

It was ordained that all Merchant strangers should go to host with Englishmen, and to make sale of their Merchandises, & buy againe what they would within the space of fiue moneths, giuing their host for euery twenty shillings worth 2. pence, except the Easterlings. Also that euery householder that was an aliant should pay to the king xvi. pence the yeare, and euery seruant aliant fiue pence.

Parliament at Reading.

Orders for Strangers. 1440

Sir Richarde Wlich, Vicar of Yermeth worth in Estre, was burnt on tower hill the 17. of June.

The

The xviii. day of July the Posterngate of London by East Smithfield against the tower of London sanke by night.

The posterne of London sanke.

An. reg. 19. shriues. Maior. 1441

John Sutton, VVilliam Wertinhall.

John Paddesley, goldsmith.

A combat was fought at Totehill betweene two theeues, the appealer and defendant, the appealer had the field of the defendant.

A combat betweene 2. theeues.

Roger Bolingbrooke with Thomas Southwell were taken as conspirators of the kings death, for it was said, that ỹ same Roger should labour to consume the kings person by way of Necromancie.

Roger Bolingbrooke for Necromancie.

Elianor Cobham Dutchesse of Glocester was cited to appeare before Henrie Chichely Archbishop of Canterbury, to answer to certain Articles of Necromancie, witchcraft, sorcerie, heresie, and treason, where when shee appeared, the foresaid Roger was brought forth to witnesse against her, and saide that shee was the cause, and first stirred him to labour in that arte. Then shee was committed to the ward of Sir John Steward knight. Then was taken also Margerie Gurdmaine, a witch of Eie, whose sorcerie and witchcraft the said Elianor had long time vsed wherefore the same witch was burnt in Smithfield.

Elianor Cobham apprehended.

An. reg. 20. A witch burnt.

Shriues. William Combis, Richard Rich.
Maior. Robert Clopton, Draper.

Eleanor Cobhã did penance. The ninth of Nouember Dame Elianor appeared before the Archbishop and other, and receiued penaunce, which shee performed. On the xiii. of November she came from the Temple bridge, with a taper of waxe of two pound in her hand, through Fleetstreet to Paules, where shee offered her Taper at the Altar. On the wednesday next she went through Bridge street, Grace Church streete to Leaden hall, and so to Christ church by Aldgate. On Friday she went through Cheape to Saint Michaels in Cornhill, in lyke a-foresaid.

Roger Bolengbrooke executed. The eighteenth of Nouember, Roger Bolengbrooke was arraigned in the guild hall of London, condemned, drawen from the tower to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

1442 an. reg. 21. Shriues. Maior. Thomas Beaumont, Richard Norden.
John Athirle, Ironmonger.

1443 Citizens of Notwich against the prior. an. reg. 22. The Citizens of Notwich rose against the Prior of Christs Church within the same Citie and would haue fired the priorie, they kept the towne by strength against the Duke of Norffolke and all his power, wherefore the king sent thither the chiefe Iudge John Fortescue, with the

Cal-

Earles of Stafford & of Huntington, who indited many Citizens, & the Maior also.

Nicholas Wilford, Iohn Norman. shriues.
Thomas Catworth, Grocer. Maior.

1444.

King Henry sent into France Embassadours W. de la Poole Marques of Suffolke, Adam Moleins, Robert Roes, and other, to treat of a mariage between king Henry, and Margaret the kings daughter of Cicil, and was concluded. An. reg. 23

Stephen Foster, Hugh Wich. shriues.
Henry Frowike, mercer. maior.

On Candlemas euen in diuers places of England, was heard terrible thunders with lightning, whereby the Church of Bald Oke in Herefordshire, the church of Maldend in Esser, and diuers other, were sore shaken. And the steeple of S. Paules in London, about three of the clock in the after noone was set on fire in the midst of ỹ shaft, but by the labor of wel disposed people, the same was quenched. Paules steeple fired.

1445

Lady Margaret landing at Portchester, went from thence by water to Hampton, from thence to the Abbey of Titchfield, and was there wedded to king Henry, she was receiued at the Black heath by the Citizens of London, riding on horsebacke in blew gownes and red hoods. Q. Margaret. Anu. reg. 24

Iohn Derby, Godfrey Filding. shriues.

maior. Simon Eyre Draper.

Leaden hall in London builded. This Simon Eyre builded the Leaden Hall in London (to bee a storehouse for graine and kewell for the poore of the Citie) and also a beautifull Chappell in the East end of the same.

1446
An. reg. 25.
shriues. Robert Horne, Godfrey Boleine.
Maior. Iohn Olney Mercer.

The duke of Glocester arested. In a Parliament at Bury in Suffolke, Humfrey Duke of Glocester was arested where soone after he died. He was buried at S. Albons.

1447
An. reg. 26.
shriues. William Abraham, Thomas Scot.
maior. Iohn Sidney, Draper.

1448
An. reg. 27. An English knight named sir Francis Aragonis, tooke a towne of Normandie named Fogiers against the truce, & this was the occasion that after the Frenchmen gate all Normandy.

shriues. William Catlow, William Marow.
maior. Stephen Browne, Grocer.

Roan was yeelded to the French king.

shriues. William Hulin, Thomas Cannings.
Maior. Thomas Chalton, mercer.

Bishop of Chicheiter murdered. Adam Molins bishoppe of Chicheiter, keeper of the kings priuie seale, was by shypmen slaine at Portesmouth.

Blewbeard hanged. Blewbeard a Fuller, taken beside Canterburie for raising a rebellion, was hanged and quartered.

The

The Duke of Suffolke was banished the lande, who sailing towarn Fraunce, was met on the sea by a ship of war and beheaded. His corps was cast vp at Douer. The commons of Kent in great numbers assembled on blacke heath, hauing to their Captaine Jacke Cade, against whome the king sent a great armie, but by the said captaine and rebels they were discomfited, and sir Humfrey Stafford & William his brother with many other slaine After this victorie, the rebell came to London, entred the Citie, and strake his sword vpon London stone, saying, now is Mortimer lord of this Citie. Vpon the third day of July he caused the Lord Say to bee arraigned, and at the standard in Cheape smote off his head: he also beheaded Sir James Cromer at the mile end, and with these two heads pitched vpon two poles borne before him entred the citie. After this murder succeeded open robbery within the Citie, but the Maior and other sent to the Lord Scales keeper of the tower, who promised his aid with shooting of ordenance: & Mathew Gough was appointed to assist the Maior, so the captaines of the citie tooke vpon them in the night to keepe the bridge where betweene them and the rebels was a fierce

1450 Duke of Suffolke murdred, Jacke Cade rebelled.

encounter. In conclusion the rebels gate the draw bridge, and drowned and slewe many. This conflict endured till nine of the clocke in the morning in doubtfull chance, so that both parties agreed to desist from fight till the next day, upon condition that neither Londoner should passe into Southwarke, nor the Kentish men into London. Then the Archbishoppe of Canterburie and other passed to Southwarke where they shewed a generall pardon for all offenders, whereupon the multitude retired home. The captaine fleade through the wilde into Sussex, and there was slaine. After this the king rode into Kent, where many were drawne & quartered. The 29. of June William Archbishop of Salisburie was by his owne tenants shamefully murdered.

Iacke Cade slaine.

Bishoppe of Salisburie murdered.

John Middleton, William Deere,
Nicholas Wilford, grocer.

Shriues. Maior. 1451 An. reg. 30.

Souldiers made a fray against the Maior of London the same day he tooke his charge at Westminster, a knight comming from S. Thomas of Acres.

Shriues. Maior. 1452 An. reg. 31.

Matthew Philip, Christopher Watton.
William Gregory, Skinner.

A commotion began by Richard Duke of Yorke and other, which was appeased for a time.

Richard

Richard Lee, Richard Alley, Godfrey Felding, Mercer. — shrines, Maior.

King Henry made his two brethren on the mothers side, Edmond Earle of Richmond, and Iasper Earle of Penbrooke. — States created. 1453

The xii. of October the Queene was deliuered of a Prince named Edward. — An. reg. 32.

Iohn VValdren, Thomas Cooke. — Shrines.

Iohn Norman, Draper. — Maior.

Before this time the Maior, Aldermen, & commons were woont to ride to Westminster, when the Maior should take his charge, but this maior was rowed thither by water. — The Maior of London first rowed to westminster.

A great fire next without Ludgate, in a Cordwainers house, which Cordwainer with his wife, three yong men, & a mayd, were all burnt. — 1454 An. reg. 33.

Iohn Field, VVilliam Tayler. — shrines.

Stephen Foster, Fishmonger. — Maior.

This Stephen Foster Fishmonger Maior of London, and dame Agnes his wife, builded the Southeast quadrant adioyning to Ludgate of the citie of London, and also conuaied thereunto sweete water, sufficient for the ease of the prisoners, free men of that Citie, he also gaue by his Testament fortie pounds to the Preachers at Paules Crosse, and Spittle, twentie pence the peece, so far as that

would reach, twenty pounds towards the repayring of London bridge towardes Southwarke, fiue pounds to Rochester bridge, twentie pounds to the Church of Stanondrewe in Somerset shire, where hee was borne, and twentie poundes to maydes marriages there, twenty pounds to the poore Fishmongers of London, and ten pounds to poore Grocers, besides large summes to all the Hospitals, and Lazar houses in and about London.

1455 First battell in S. Albons

King Henrie came to Saint Albons accompanied with the dukes of Buckingham and Somerset, the Earles of Penbroke, Northumberland, Deuonshire, Stafford, Dorset, and Wiltshire, with other to the number of two thousand and more. The king pight his banner in S. Peters street, and the Lord Clifford kept the barriers of the towne that the Duke of Yorke with his power might in no wise enter, but the Earle of Warwicke gathering his men togither, brake in on the garden side in Holloway street crying a Warwicke, and the duke of Yorke brake vp the barriers and fought a fierce & cruell battaile, in the which was slaine on the kings side the Duke of Somerset, the Earle of Northumberlande, the Lorde Clifford, and many others.

This

This done, the Duke of Yorke, the earls of Warwicke & Salisburie brought the king to London, where by a Parliament, the duke was made protector of the realme, the Earle of Salisburie Chauncellour, and the Earle of Warwick Captaine of Callis. An. reg. 34.

John Yong, Thomas Owlgraue. Shriues.
VVilliam Marow, Grocer. Maior.

The Duke of Yorke was discharged of the protectorship. A great riot was committed in London against the Lumbards and Italians. 1456 An. reg. 35.

Iohn Steward, Ralph Verney. Shriues.
Thomas Caninges, Grocer. Maior.

At Erith were taken foure great fishes, whereof two were Whales. Frenchmen landing at Sandwich, wasted the towne and slew the inhabitants. 1457 Monstrous fishes.

Sir Thomas Percie, Lorde Egremount, and Sir Richard Percie his brother, beeing prisoners in Newgate, brake out by night and went to the king, other prisoners tooke the leads of the gate and defended a long while against the Shiriffes and all their officers. Prisoners of Newgate brake out. An. reg. 36.

William Edward, Thomas Reyner. Shriues.
Godfrey Boleyn mercer. Maior.

A famed agreement was made between the king and the duke of Yorke, 1458

A fray

The queens attorney slaine.

A fray in Fleetstreet betweene men of the Court, and the inhabitãts of the same street, in which fray the Queenes attorney was slaine: for this fact the king committed the gouernours of Fremuall, Clifford, and Barnards Inne to prison, and William Taylour Alderman of that Warde, with many other were sent to Windsor Castle.

ann.reg.37.

Shriues, Maior.

Ralph Iesselin, Richard Medtham.

Thomas Scot, Draper.

1459

Printing first inuented.

The science of Printing was found in Germany at Hagunce. William Caxton of London a Mercer brought it into England about the yeare a thousand fourre hundred seuenty and one, & first practised the same in the Abbey of Saint Peters at Westminster.

Floreheath field.

The Duke of Yorke, the Earles of Salisbury and Warwick, with a great hoast met the king and other lords vpon Blorheath, where because Andrew Trolap a Captaine of Calles, the night before the battaile should haue been, fled with the best souldiers to the king the Duke of Yorke, the Earles of Marche, Salisbury, and Warwicke, also fled without battail.

ann.reg.38.

Shriues, maior.

John Plummer, Iohn Stocker.

William Hulin, Fishmonger.

1460

The three Earls with a puissant army, met

met king Henry at Northampton, & gaue him a strong battaile, in the end whereof the kings host was dispersed, chased, and slaine, & the king taken in the field. The Duke of Yorke made such claime to the crowne, that by consent of a Parliament, he was proclaimed heire apparant.

Battaile at Northampton. Duke of Yorke claimeth the crowne.

Richard Fleming, Iohn Lambard, Richard Lee, grocer.

Shriues. Maior.

Queene Margaret hauing gathered a company of Northren men neare to Wakefield, slew Richard duke of Yorke, with his sonne Edmond.

An. reg. 39. The Duke of Yorke slaine.

On Shrouetuesday the Queene with her retinue, neare S. Albons discomfited the Earle of Warwick and the Duke of Norfolke, and deliuered king Henry her husband. In this battell were slaine 1916. persons.

The second battaile in S. Albons.

Edward Earle of March had a great battaile against the Earles of Penbroke and Wilshire at Mortimers crosse, where he put them to flight, and slew many of their people.

Battell at Mortimers crosse.

The Earle of Warwicke fled from S. Albons to the Earle of March, & almost all the people of the South countries fell to him. King Henry with the Queene lyttle mynded them toward Yorke.

The Earle of warwick fled from the king. The king & Queen fled to Yorke.

Edward Earle of March came to Lon-

Don

Edward erle of March proclaimed king.

don with a mighty power of March men, accompanied with the earle of Warwick the six and twenty day of February, where hee was joyfully received, and by a generall counsell was proclaimed king of England the fourth day of March. This king Henrie lost his kingdome when hee had reigned thirtie eight yeares, sixe moneths, and odde daies.

Edward Earle of March.

Anno reg. 1.



EDwarde Earle of March beganne his raigne the fourth day of March, by ỳ name of Edward the fourth in the yeare 1460.

Walter Walker beheaded,

The xii. of March Walter Walker a Grocer that dwelt in Cheape, for words spoken touching king Edwarde was beheaded. The xiii. of March king Edward tooke his journey toward the north, where between Shireburne and Todcaster all the North part met him, and on Palme Sunday the 29. of March fought a great battell, in which were

Battaile on Palme Sunday.

were slaine Henry Percie Earle of Northumberland, John Lord Clifford, John Lord Neuill, Leo lord Welles, and many other of both parts, to the number of 5711. persons, but king Edward gate the field. The duke of Exceter, the duke of Somerset, the lord of Roes, the lord Hungerford, and many other fled to Yorke to king Henry, and then they, with the king, quene, and prince, fled to Barwicke, and so to Edenbrough. King Henry fled into Scotland.

George Ireland, Iohn Locke, Hugh Wich, mercer. Shriues, Maior.

Fawconbridge Earle of Kent was appointed to keepe the Seas, with other to the number of ten thousand, which landed in Britaine, and wanne the towne of Conquet with the Isle of Keth, &c. 1462 Conquest wonne.

William Hampton, Barthelmewe Iames, Thomas Cooke, Draper. shriues, Maior.

Queene Margaret wife to Henry the fift, landed in the North, where hauing but small succour, was faine to take the Sea againe, and by tempest of weather was driuen to Barwicke, where she landed, but lost her ships and goods. Ann. reg. 3. 1463

Robert Basset, Thomas Muschampe, Matthew Philip, goldsmith. shriues, Maior.

King Henries power being at Yerham, the Lord Mountacute with a power inclosed An. reg. 4.

1464 closed them round about, there were ta-
Batta le at Hexham. ken and slaine many lordes that were
The misera- ble state of K. Henry. with king Henry, but hee himselfe was fled into Lancashire.

King Edward tooke to wife Elizabeth daughter to Jaquite Duches of Bedford, late wife to sir John Gray.

K. Edward maried. Coine en- haunced. Pestilence. Serieants feast.

The king changed the coine both gold and siluer, & ordained that the new groat waied scantly iii. d. and that the noble of vi.s. viii. d. should goe for viii.s. iiii. d. &c. A great pestilence, and the Thames ouer frosen. In Michaelmas Tearme were made Serieants at law, which held their feast in the bishop of Elies place in Holborne, to the which feast, the Maior of London with the Aldermen being bidde, repaired, but when the Maior looked to be set to keepe the state in the hall, y lord Gray Ruthin then treasurer of England was there placed, whereupon the Maior, Aldermen, and commons departed home, and the Maior made all the Aldermen dine with him.

Shrises: Maior.

Ionn Tate, John Stone.
Ralph Iosseline, Draper.

New coine, an. reg. 5. 1465

Looke more of Ralph Josselin in an. 1476

A new coine was made, a rose noble at x. shillings, the halfe noble v. shillings, & the farthing two shillings fiue pence, an angell

angelet six shillings eight pence.

King Henry was taken beside the Abby of Sally in Yorkeshire, frō thence brought to Elthon and there arested by the Earle of Warwicke. Doctor Manning Deane of Windsor, Doctor Bedle, and yong Eltō being in his company, were brought to the tower of London. A license was granted to certaine Cotteswold sheepe into Spaine, which haue since greatly multiplyed there.

K. Henry the 6. take.

Sir Henry Vauer, William Constantine. shriues.
Ralph Verney, Mercer. Maior.

Queene Elizabeth was deliuered of a daughter named Elizabeth. Ann. reg. 5. 1466

Iohn Browne, Henry Brice, Iohn Stocton. shriues.
Sir Iohn Young, Grocer. Maior.

The lord Scales iusted in Smithfield with the bastard of Burgoin, and the lord Scales had the victory. An. reg. 7. 1467

Thomas Stalbroke, Humfrey Hayford. shriues.
Thomas Olgrane, Skinner. maior.

Sir Thomas Cooke Alderman of London, was accused of treason, arraigned & found not guilty, but he could not be deliuered vntill he had payed 8000. pound. An. reg. 8. 1468

Simon Smith, William Hariot. shriues.
William Taylour. maior.

This William Tailour gaue the city of London certaine tenements, for ꝑ which the

Cordwainer streete discharged of fifteens.

the Citie is bound to pay for euer, at euery fifteene granted to the king, for all such as shall dwell in Cordwainers streete ward, seised at vii. pence a peece or vnder.

An. reg. 9. 1469

The Earle of Warwick adioyned him selfe with the duke of Clarence the kings brother, stirred vp the Northren men, that they diuers times rebelled, and turned the king and Realme to great trouble, but in the end the rebels were suppressed in a battaile at Banburie.

Shriues, Maior.

Richard Gardiner, Robert Drope.

Ann. reg. 10. 1470

Richard Lee Grocer.

George duke of Clarence, Iasper earle of Penbrooke, Richard Earle of Warwicke, and the Earle of Oxford, arriued at Plimouth, and another sorte at Dertmouth, which all tooke their voyage toward Exceter, and then Northward.

K. Edward fled.

King Edward fled from his hoast beside Notingham, and the third of October tooke shipping at Linne, and sailed into Flaunders, the first of October the duke of Clarence, the earle of Warwick, the Archbishop of Yorke, the lord of saint Johns, with other entred the tower of London, and king Henry being there prisoner they elected him to be their lawfull king, & forthwith rode with him through London to the Bishops pallace, where he re-

K. Henry restored.

sted

ued till the xiiii. of October, on which daye hee went a Procession crowned in Paules Church.

John Crosby, Iohn Ward, Shriues.
Sir Iohn Stocton, Mercer. Maior.

Sir John Crosby knight, one of the late named Shriues of London, builded Crosby place in bishops gate street of London: by his Testament gaue toward the repairing of his parish Church of Saint Helen fiue hundred marks, to be distributed to poore housholders in the warde of Bishops gate thirtie pounds, to the repairing of the parish Church at Henworth in Middlesex fortie pounds, to the repairing of London wall an hundred pound, towarde the newe Tower of stone at the South end of London bridge an hundred pound, to Rochester bridge ten pounds, to the prisoners in and about London, liberally, and to the Grocers in London, of which company hee was free, two large pots of siluer parcell guilt, waying thirteene pound fiue ounces. Iohn Crosby.

King Edward landed at Rauenrspore with a small company of souldiers, but by meanes of his brother the Duke of Clarence who now returned to his part, he came so puissantly to London, that hee entred the city the eleuenth of April, and ann. reg. 11. 1471

tooke king Henry, and then went against the Earle of Warwicke whome he vanquished and slewe, with his brother Marques Mountacute neare to Barnet. On Easter day king Edward tooke his iourney Westward, where beside Tewkesburie he ouerthrewe Queene Margaret, wife to king Henry, and tooke her prisoner, with Prince Edward her sonne.

Barnet field

Battaile at Tewksbury.

Thomas the bastard with a riotous company of shipmen and others of Essex & Kent, came to London, where being denied passage through the Citie, he fired the gates, wanne the Bulwarkes at Algate, and entred the Citie, but the Citizens slew such as entred, constrained the other to flie, pursued them as farre as Stratford and Blacke wall, slaying many and taking many prisoners.

Thomas the bastard of Fawconbridge made knight.

Suburbs of Aldgate & Bishops fired.

King Henry the sixt was murdered in the tower of London, and after buried at Chertsey, since removed to Windsor.

King Henry the sixt murdered,

King Edward rode toward Kent, where he caused inquirie to be made of the foresaid riotous persons, hanged the rich by the purse, and the other by the necks. The Maior of Canterburie with other were beheaded there.

Thomas the bastard of Fawconbridge was taken at Southampton & beheaded.

John

John Allein, John Shelley. Shriues.
William Edward, Grocer. Maior.

The Earle of Oxford was sent prisoner to Guines, where he remained so long as this king raigned. In all which time the lady his wife might neuer come to him, or had any thing but what people of charitie would giue her, or what she gat with her needle. Ann. reg. 12. 1472 The earle of Oxford & his Lady.

John Browne, Thomas Bledlow. Shriues.
William Hampton, Fishmonger. Maior.

This Maior punished many Trumpets, causing them to ride with ray hoods, and banished them the citie. Hee also caused Rockes to be set in euery ward. An. reg. 13. 1473 Trumpets punished.

William Stocker, Robert Billisdon. Shriues.
John Tate, mercer. Maior.

The Duke of Exceter was found dead in the Sea betweene Douer and Callis, An. reg. 14. 1474
John Goose was burnt on the tower hil.
Edmond Shaw, Thomas Hill. Shriues.
Robert Drope, Draper. Maior.

This Robert Drope Mayor, builded the east end of the conduit vpon Cornhill. An. reg. 15. 1475

King Edward sailed into France with a great armie to aid the duke of Burgoigne, but by sute of the French king a peace was concluded.

Hugh Brice, Robert Colwich. Shriues.
Robert Basset, Salter. Maior.

ann.reg.16. Agnes Dain tie set on the pillory.

This Maior did sharpe correction vpon Bakers, for making of light bread, he caused diuers of them to be put on the pillorie. Also one Agnes Daintie for selling of mingled Butter.

Shriues. Richard Rawson, William Horne.

This Richard Rawson Mercer, Alderman and one of the fifties of London, caused of his owne goods to be builded the house before the pulpit crosse in ỹ Church yard at Saint Maries hospitall without Bishops gate, where the Maior of London and his brethren vse to heare the Sermon at Easter.

Maior. Ralph Ioscoline, Draper.

London wall repaired.

By the diligence of this Maior, the wall about London was newly repaired betwixt Creplegate and Algate. The company of the Skinners made all that part of the wall frõ Algate to Buries marks, towards Bishops gate, which gate was then newly builded by the Merchants of the Stillard. The Maior with his compante of the Drapers, made all the part frõ bishops gate vnto Alhallows Church in the same wall. The executors of Sir John Crosbie Alderman, made of that wall from Alhallowes Church, to the midway towards Ouergate, which gate was builded by the Fishmongers. The

other

other companies made the reſidue of the ſame wall.

King Edward in his progreſſe hunted in Thomas Burdets Parke at Arrow, & ſlewe many of his Deere, amongſt the which one was a white Bucke. Thomas Burdet when he underſtood thereof, wiſhed the Bucks head in his belly that moued the king to kill it. Which tale beeing told to the king, Burdet was apprehended, accuſed of treaſon, condemned, drawn from the tower of London to Tiburne, & there beheaded. An. reg. 17. 1477

Henry Coller, Iohn Stocker. ſhriues.

Humfrey Hayford, goldſmith. Maior.

George Duke of Clarence Edwardes brother, in the Tower of London, made his end in a Rundlet of Malmeſey. Ann. reg. 18. 1478

Robert Harding, Robert Byfield. ſhriues.

Richard Gardiner, Mercer. Maior.

A great dearth, and alſo a great death was in London, and diuers other parts of this realme. An. reg. 19. 1479

Thomas Ilam, Iohn VVard. ſhriues.

Bartholomew Iames, Draper. Maior.

This Thomas Ilam Shriue, newly builded the great conduit in Cheape. Great Conduite.

Theeues for robbing Saint Martines le grand in London, there were drawen to the towre hill and there hanged & burnt, Theeues hanged and burnt. An. reg 20.

1480 other two were pressed to death.

Shriues, Thomas Daniel, William Bacon.
Maior, John Browne, Mercer.

Ann. reg. 21. The Citizens of London lent the king
1481 fiue thousand markes, which was repaid
againe the next yeere following.

Shriues. Robert Tate, W. Wiking, Richard Chawry.
Maior, William Hariot, Draper.

ann. reg. 22. The Scottes beganne to stirre, against
1482 whom the king sent the duke of Glocester
and other, which returned againe without
any notable battell.

Shriues. William White, John Matthewe.
Maior. Edmond Shawe, goldsmith.

An. reg. 23. This Edmond Shawe new'y builded
Creplegate builded. Creplegate of London from the founda-
tion, which gate in old time had beene a
1483 prison, whereunto Citizens and other as
were arrested for debt and like trespasses,
were committed.

King Edward making great prouision
K. Edward for warre into Fraunce, ended his life at
deceased. Westminster the ix. of Aprill, Ann. 1483.
when he had raigned 22. yeares, one mo-
neth, and odde daies, hee was buried at
Windsor. He left issue, Edward ỳ Prince,
and Richard Duke of Yorke, and fiue
daughters: Elizabeth, that after was
Queene, Cicely, Anne, Katherine, and
Bridget.

Edward

Edward the fift.

EDward the fift about the age of thirteene yeeres, began his raine the ninth of Aprill, in the yeare 1483. which Prince raigned small space either in pleasure or libertie, for his vnnaturall vncle, Richard Duke of Glocester, within three moneths deprined him not onely of his crowne, but also of his life. This Edward raigning two moneths and ten dates, was murdered, and buried in place vnknowen. anno reg. 2.

Richard Duke of Glocester.

RIchard the third, brother to Edward the fourth, was proclaimed king the 22. of June, in the yeare 1483. Hee put to death Anthonie Woodwile, Earle Riuers, lorde Richarde Gray the Queenes sonne, Sir Thomas Vaughan, and Sir Richard Hawte at Pomfret, and William lorde Hastings in the tower of London, all in one day. Ann. reg. 2. L. Riuers & other, executed.

He was crowned at Westminster on the 7. day of July.

After this was taken for rebels against the king, Robert Rike Sergeant of London, William Dauie Pardoner, Iohn Smith groome of king Edwards stirop, and Stephen Ireland wardroper in the tower, with many other. Who were charged that they had sent writings into Britaine to the Earle of Richmond, and of Penbroke, and also that they minded to haue stollen out of the Tower prince Edward and his brother, for the which they were drawen from Westminster to the Tower hill, and there all foure behedded, and shortly after Prince Edward with Richarde Duke of Yorke his brother were smouldered in their beds.

Edward the fourth his children murdered.

Thomas Norland, } Sheriues.
William Martin. }
Robert Bylldon, } Maior.
Haberdasher. }

Grudge began betweene king Richard and the Duke of Buckingham, in so much that the duke conspired with diuers noble men against him, intending to bring into the land Henry Earle of Richmond, as rightfull heire to the crowne, for which conspiracie the duke of Buckingham was beheaded at Salisburie.

Duke of Buckingham conspired.

The xxv. of December, was a great fire at Leaden Hall in London, where by [illegible] was

was burnt much houling & all the stocks for gunnes and other like prouision belonging to the Citie. Fire at Leaden hall. 1484

King Richard began the high Tower at Westminster. ann.reg.2.

King henry the first was remoued from Cherteley to Windsor, and there buried. Henry the 6. remoued to windsor.

Richard Chester, T. Britenac, Raph Austry. Thomas Hill grocer, William Stocker draper, Iohn Ward grocer. Shriues. Maiors.

This Thomas Hill Grocer Maior, builded the Conduit in Grace streete of London. 3. shriues & 3. maiors in one yeare.

Colingborne esquire, was drawen from Westminster to the tower of London, & there on ꝑ hil hanged, headed & quartered.

Sir Roger Clifford knight, and one Fortescue, were drawen through London, and at Saint Martins le grand, Sir Roger would haue broke from the shriues and taken Sanctuarie, but the Shriues tooke him againe and had him to the tower hill, where hee was beheaded, and Fortescue has his pardon. 1485 ann.reg.3.

Henry earle of Richmond, Iasper Earle of Penbroke his vncle, the Earle of Dorset, and many other knights & esquires, with a small company of Frenchmen, landed at Milford hauen on the 6. of August, whose comming when it was heard of in Wales, H. Earle of Richmond arriued.

Wales, diuers noble men with their retinue, gathered to them in great number. And then marching against king Richard at a village called Bosworth neere to Leicester, he met with his enemies the 22. of August, where between them was foughten a sharpe battaile, in conclusion whereof, king Richard with diuers others were slaine, and Henry obtained a noble victorie, and immediatly the lorde Stanley crowned him king of England in ỳ field with the crowne which was taken off king Richards head, which Richard was buried in the Gray friers Church at Leicester, when he vsurped the crowne two yeares and two moneths.

Battaile at Bosworth.

Henry Earle of Richmond.

AN. reg. 1.

HEnry the seuenth, borne in Penbrooke Castle, began his raigne the first of August, in the yeare of our Lord God 1485. He was a prince of marueilous wisdom, policie, iustice, temperance and grauitie, and notwithstanding many and great occasions of trouble and warre, he kept his Realme in right good order, for the

the which bee was greatly reuerenced of foraine princes.

On the xvii. of August, was a great fire in Bradstreete of London, in the which fire was burnt the Parson of S. Mildreds, and one other man in the Parsonage there. Parson of S. Mildreds burnt.

The sweating sickneſſe began the xvii. of September, and continued till the end of October. Of the which sickneſſe a wonderfull number died, and in London besides other, died Thomas Hill Maior, in whose place was chosen W. Stocker, who likewise deceased about seuē daies after. In which space departed other foure Aldermen, Thomas Flam, R. Kawson, T. Norland, and John Stoker, and then was chosen Maior John Ward, who continued till the feast of Simon and Jude. Sweating sickneſſe, whereof died in London 2. Maiors & sixe Aldermen.

John Tate, John Swan. Shriues.
Sir Hugh Brice. Maior.

The xxi. day of October king Henrie was crowned at Westminster. He ordained a number of chosen archers to giue daily attendance on his person, whome he named Yeomen of the guard. Coronatiō. First yeomē of the gard.

King Henry sent vnto the Lord Maior of London, requiring him & the Citizens of a present of 6000. markes. Wherefore the Maior with his brethren & commons granted 1486 Lone to the king. An. reg. 2.

granted two thousand pound, which yeer was repaied againe in the yeere next following.

VVheate & bay salt at a great price.

All wheat was sold for 3. shillings the bushell, and bay salt at the like price.

Shriues, Maior.

The crosse in Cheap was new builded.

Iohn Percivall, Hugh Clopton.

Sir Henry Collet, Mercer.

K. Henry married. 1487

The king married Elizabeth, the eldest daughter of Edward the fourth, by which meanes the two families of Yorke and Lancaster was united.

Stoke field by Francis Louell. An. reg. 3.

Francis Louell, and Humfrey Stafford rebelled in the North: which commotion was quieted by the duke of Bedford, there was slaine Iohn Earle of Lincolne, the lord Louell, Martine Swart, and other aboue foure thousand. This battaile was fought nigh to a village called Stoke. In the moneth of September Queene Elizabeth brought forth her first sonne named Arthur.

Prince Arthur.

Shriues, Maior.

Iohn Fenkill, VVilliam Remington.

VVilliam Horne salter.

1488

A presse for the king, in the citie of London of 4000 pound, & shortly after was another presse of 2000. pound, which were both repaied againe the next yeare.

Shriues, Maior.

William Hacke, Ralph Tinley.

Robert Tate, mercer.

A taske

A taske of the tenth penne of all mens goods and landes was graunted to king Henry to aid the duke of Britaine against the French king, through which taske the commons of the North made an insurrection and slew the Earle of Northumberland, wherefore Iohn Achamber their captaine with other, were hanged at Yorke. 1489 Earle of Northumberland slaine. Ann. reg. 5o

VVilliam Capell, Iohn Brooke, VVilliam VVhite, draper. shriues, Maior.

Roger Shanelocke a Taylour, within Ludgate of London, being a mã of great wealth, slewe himselfe, for whose goods was great busines betweene the kings Amner, and the shriues of London. 1490 An. reg. 6.

H. Coote, R. Reuell, Hugh Pemberton. Iohn Matthew, mercer. Shriues. Maior.

King Henry required a benenolence, which was granted toward his iourney into France. 1491 Henry the kings sonne borne.

Henry the kings second sonne borne at Greenwich the xii of June. An. reg. 7.

The conduit in Grace street was begun to be built ed by the executors of Sir Thomas Hill Grocer, late maior of London of his goods. Wheat was sold at London for twentie pence the bushell. Conduit in gracestreet. Dearth of corne.

Thomas VVood, William Browne. Hugh Clopton, Mercer and Bacheler. shriues, Maior.

This Hugh Clopton Maior of London during

Stone bridge at Stratford vpon Auon.

during his life a bachelor, builded a stone bridge of eighteene arches at Stratforde vpon Auon, and also a way of foure miles long three miles from Alesburie towards London, and one mile beyond Alesbury besides a chappell which he there builded, and glazed the Chauncell of the Parish Church of Stratford, &c.

1492

Ann. reg. 8.

K. Henry tooke his voiage into France with a great armie, to aid the Britons against the French king.

Shriues. Maior.

William Purchase, William Welbecke, Sir William Martin, Skinner.

King Henry returned into England. Two Pardoners were set on the Pillorie in Cornhill three market daies, for forging of false pardons, and for that one of them had named himselfe to be a Priest, he was sent to Newgate, where hee died, the other was driuen out of London with shame enough.

1493

Fray against the Stilliard men.

A riot made vpon the Easterlings or Stilliard men, by Mercers seruants and other of the Citie of London, for y^e which many of them were sore punished.

Shriues,

Robert Fabian, Iohn Winger.

This R. Fabian Shriue aforenamed, made a chronicle of England & of France.

Maior,

Ralph Austry, Fishmonger.

This Ralph Austrie Maior, rouked with timber

timber and couered with lead the Parish Church of Saint Martine in the Vintrie of London, and also glazed the same Church, &c.

Wheate was sold at London at 6.d. the bushell, bay Salt for 3. d. halfe penie the bushell, Maintwich salt for fiue pence the bushell, white Herring for nine shillings the barrell, red Herring at three shillings the Cade, red spratts fiue pence the Cade, & Gascoine wine for fiue pound the tun. 1494 An. reg. 10. Salt and wheat at a low price. Wine cheape.

Nicholas Alwine, Iohn Warner, Shriues,
Richard Chawrie, Salter. Maior.

Sir William Stanley was beheaded on the tower hill.

Many Herring being good were solde for 4.s. 4 pence the barrell at London. 1495

Perkin Warbecke arriued a Deale in Kent, whe e when hee and his companie saw they coulde haue no comfort of the Countrie, they withdrew to their shippes againe, but the Maior of Sandwich with certaine commons of the countrey, bicke-red with the residue that were vpō land and tooke aliue of them an hundred three score and nine persons, who were shortly after hanged in Kent, Essex, Sussex, and Norffolke. Perkin Warbeck. An. reg. 11.

Thomas Kenilworth, Henry Somer. Shriues,
sir Henry Collet, mercer. Maior.

The

The rst. of November was holden the Seriants feast at the Bishops place of Ely in Holborne, where dined the king, quéene, & all the chiefe lords of England.

1496 Entercourse ann. reg. 12.

In Aprill was concluded an amitie and entercourse betweene this land and the country of Flanders, &c. The Scots entred England by the setting on of Perkin Werbecke, and did much harme.

Shriues. Maior.

John Shawe, Richard Haddon.

S. Anthonies in London.

John Tate, Mercer.

This John Tate newly builded and enlarged S. Anthonies Church in London, a Colledge of a goodly foundation, with a free Schoole, and certaine almes houses for poore men.

1497 Blackheath field.

By means of a patiment that was granted to the king, a commotion was made by the commons of Cornewall, which vnder the leading of Tames lord Awdley, with Michaell a blacke smith, and other, came to Blackeheath where the king met with them, discomfited and tooke their captaines, there were slaine of the rebels about 200. and taken about 1500.

The lord Awdley was beheaded on the tower hill. The blacksmith and Flamocke were hanged, headed, and quartered at Tiburne.

The king sent an army into Scotland, vnder

vnder the guiding of the Earle of Surrey, and the Lord Mauell, which made sharpe warre vpon the Scotes. In Bedfordshire at the towne of Saint Needes, fell Haileſtones xviii. ynches about. Perkin Warbecke landed in Cornewall, went to Bodman, where beeing accompanied with three or foure thousand men, he proclaimed himselfe king Richard the fourth second sonne to Edward y fourth, from thence he went to Exceſter & beſieged it, which citie was valiantly defended by the inhabitants, but many of ỳ rebelles being slaine, they withdrew the to Taunton, from whence Perkin fled to Bewdley, where he tooke sanctuary and was after taken and pardoned his life.

Haileſtones xviii. ynches

An. reg. 13. Perkin beſieged Exceſter

Bartholomew Rede, Thomas Windought William Purchas Mercer,

Shrifes. Maior.

Perkin brought to London.

Perkin Warbecke was conueyed vpon horseback through Cheape and Cornehill vnto the Tower of London, and from thence back again through Candlewick ſtreate to Weſtminſter with much wondering.

1498

An. reg. 14.

Thomas Bradbury, Stephen Iennius, Sir Iohn Percinal taylor,

shriues, Maior,

A Shoemakers sonne was hanged at Saint Thomas Watrings for naming himselfe to be Edwarde Earle of Warwicke,

Fained earle of warwick.

wicke, sonne to George duke of Clarence, which Edward Earle of Warwicke was then kept secret prisoner in the Tower of London.

1499 An. reg. 15. Wine, talke, and wheat cheape. Shriues. Maior.

Gascoyne wine was sould at London for 40. s. the tunne.

A quarter of wheate 4. s. and bare salt 4. d. the bushell.

Iames Wilford, Richard Brond.

Nicholas Alwine, Mercer.

Perken Warbecke and Iohn a Water were executed at Tyborne.

The earle of Warwicke beheaded. 1500. Ann. reg. 16. Shriues. Maior.

Edward Plantaginet Earle of Warwicke, sonne to George Duke of Clarence was beheaded at Tower hill. Shortly after Blewet and Astwood were hanged at Tyburne.

Iohn Hawes, William Stede.

William Remington, Fishmonger.

1501

The king builded new his Manor at Sheene and named it Richmond. He also new builded Baynards castle in London, and repaired Greenewich.

Shriues. Maior. An. reg. 17. Maiors feast

Laurence Ailmer, Henry Hede.

Iohn Shawe, Goldsmith.

This Iohn Shaw caused the kitchings and other houses of office to be builded at the Guildhall, where since that time the Maiors feastes hath beene kept.

The fourteene of Nouember, Prince Arthur

Arthur was married in Saint Paules Church at London, vnto Katherin daughter to Ferdinando king of Spaine, which Arthur, the second of April deceased at Ludlowe, and was buried at Worcester. Prince Arthur maried 1502

The dyke called Turnmill brooke, & all the course of Fleete dike, and other, were so scoured downe to the Thames, y boats with fish and fewell, were rowed vp to Oldborne bridge, as they had of olde time beene accustomed. Dikes of London clensed. An. reg. 18.

Henrie Seble, Nicholas Ninns. Shriues,
Barthelmew Rede Goldsmith, Maior.

The Chappell of our Lady at Westminster and a Taueme neere adioyning, were pulled down, in which place a most beautifull Chappell is builded by king Henrye the seauenth. Kings chappell at Westminster.

Elizabeth Queene of Englande died in childe bed & was buried at Westminster. Queene Elizabeth died

King Henry the seauenth being himselfe a brother of y Taylours company in London, as diuers others his predecessours kings before had beene, he gaue vnto them the name and title of Merchant taylours. Marchant taylors. 1503 Ann. reg. 19.

The King of Scots maried the eldest daughter of king Henry the seauenth.

Christopher Hawes. R. Wattes, T. Granger Shriues,
sir William Capell Draper. Maior.

A newe coyne was ordained of siluer, 1504

A new coinan. reg. 20. Shriues. Maior.

as grotes and hake grotes, & some greater of the value of vi.d. were coyned.

Roger Acheley, William Browne.

John VVinger Grocer.

Prisoners brake out. 1505 Ann. reg. 21. shriues. Maior.

The prisoners of ỳ Marshalsey in South warke brake out, & many of them being shortly after taken were put to execution, especially those that had laine for felony.

Richard Shore, Roger Groue.

Thomas Kneisworth Fishmonger.

Conduit at bishopsgate

This Thomas Kneisworth, of his own goods builded the Conduit at Bishoppesgate, he gaue to ỳ Fishmongers certain tenemenes for the which they be bound to finde foure schollers, two at Oxforde, & two at Cambridge, euery of them foure pound the yeare, they be bounde also to giue to twelue aged poore people of their company, to euery of them at Bartholomewtide a winter garment for euer. Also to giue to the prisoners of Ludgate, and Newgate, euery yeare fortie shillings, &c.

King of Castile landed. 1505 Ann. reg. 22. Shriues.

Philip king of Castile & his wife were weathe driuen into England, as they were passing toward Spaine, who were honorably receiued by the Earle of Arundell.

VVilliam Copinger, Thomas Iohnson.

William Fitz Williams Merchant taylor.

sir

ſir Richard Haddon, Mercer. Maior.

About Chriſtmas was a Bakers houſe in Warwicke lane burnt, with the miſtris of the houſe and two women ſeruants. Fire in warwicke lane, 1507

In lent the king deliuered all priſoners in London, which lay for debt vnder. An. reg. 23.

William Butler, Iohn Kerkeby, ſhrines,
William Browne, Mercer, Maior.
Laurence Ailmer Draper. 1508

The City of Norwich was for the perſhed and neare conſumed with fire. Ann. reg. 24. ſhrines.

Thomas Exmew, Richard Smith. Maior.
Steuen Genings, Merchant taylour.

This Stephen Genings Maior founded a free Grammar ſchoole at Wolfrumhampton in Staffordſhire, &c.

This yeare was finiſhed the goodly hoſpitall of the Sauoy neare vnto Charing croſſe, which was a notable foundation for the poore, done by K. Henry the ſeauenth, vnto the which hee purchaſed lands, for the releeuing one hundred poore people. 1509 Hoſpitall of the Sauoy.

King Henry died at Richmount the twentie two of Aprill, when he had raigned three and twentie yeares and eight moneths, and was buried at Weſtminſter in the new Chappell, which hee had cauſed to be builded. He left iſſue, Henry Prince of Wales which ſucceeded in the Henry the 7. deceaſed,

kingdome. Ladie Margaret Queene of Scotes, and Ladie Marie promised to Charles king of Castile.

Henry the eight.

An. reg. 1. The king maried and crowned.

HEnry the eight at the age of xviii. yeares, began his raigne the xxii. of April, An. 1509. Of personage he was tall and mightye, in witte and memory excellent. The iii. of June he maried Lady Katherine his first wife, who had beene late the wife of Prince Arthur deceased. On Midsomer day y kinge and Quene were crowned at Westminster.

Shrives.

George Monex, Iohn Ducket.
Thomas Bradbury Mercer.

Maior.

sir William Capell Draper.

1510 Pauls schole Ann. reg. 2. Empson & Dudley beheaded.

Doctor Collet Deane of Paules erected a free schole in Paules Church yarde in London, & committed the ouersight thereof to the maister & wardens of the Mercers, because him selfe was sonne to Henry Collet Mercer, sometime Maior of London. Sir Richard Empson knight & Edmond Dudley Esquire, who had beene great coun-

counsalours to the late King Henry the vii. were beheaded at the Tower hill the 17. of August.

Iohn Milborne, Iohn Rest, shriues.
Henry Kebel mercer. Maior.

Henry the kings first sonne was borne on new yeares day, but dyed on S. Mathewes day next following. 1511 ann. reg. 3.

Nicholas Shelton, Thomas Mirfyn, shriues.
Roger Acheley draper. Maior.

The nauies of Englande and Fraunce meeting at Brutane Bay, fought a cruell battaile, in which the regent of Englād, & a Caricke of Fraunce being crappeled together were burned, and their captaines with their men all drowned, the Englishe Captaine was sir Thomas Knewet, who had with him seauenty tayed men. In the French Caricke, was sir Piers Morgan with nine hundred men. 1512 an. reg. 4.

Robert Holdernes, Robert Fenwother. shriues.
William Copinger Fishmonger.
Richard Hadden mercer. Maior.

The steeple and the lanterne on Bowe church in Cheape was this yeare finished. Bow steeple builded.

In Iune the kinge with a greate armie went into Fraunce, and there conquered Turwine the xvii. of August, and tooke the Citie of Turney by appointment the xxiv. of September. 1513 An. reg. 5. Turwin and Turney won

Scots field at Bramston called flodē field.

In this time Iames king of Scots inuaded this land with a mighty armie, but by the diligence of the queene, with the policie and manhood of the earle of Surrey, the kings Lieutenaunt, he was himselfe slaine at Brankstone, with iii. Bishops, three Abbots, xii. Earles, xviii. lordes, besides knights and gentlemen, & xviii. thousand Scots, and all the ordinance and stuffe taken the ix. of September.

Shriues. Iohn Dawes, Iohn Bridges, Roger Besford.
Maior. William Brown mercer, Iohn Tate mercer.

1514 anno reg. 6. The seuenth of August a peace was proclaimed betweene the king of England and France during their liues.

In October a marriage was made betweene Lewes the xii. king of France, & lady Mary the kings sister of England.

Shriues. Iames Yarford, Iohn Munday.
Maior. George Monox Draper.

This George Monox Maior of London repaired the parish Church of Walthamstowe in the countie of Essex, and founded there an almes house for poore men and women, and a free schoole for children.

Richard Hun hāged. Richard Hunne a Merchant Taylour of S. Margarets parish in Bigestreete, who had been put in the Lowlars tower about

about the end of October was now the fifth of December founde hanged in the said Tower, and after burned in Smithfield.

On New yeares euen died the French king Lewes the xii. And the ninth of April a new peace was concluded betwene the king of England and Fraunces the new king of France. 1515 ann.reg. 7.

In the moneth of May Charles duke of Suffolke, wedded the lady Mary the kings sister, late Queene of France. Duke of Suffolke married.

Henry VVorley, Richard Gray, VV. Bayly. VVilliam Butler, Grocer. Shriues, Maior.

Lady Mary king Henries daughter was borne at Greenwich on the xi. of Februarie. Lady Mary the kings daughter.

Margaret Queene of Scots king Henries eldest sister, who had after the death of her first husbande (James king of Scots slaine at Bramston) married Archibald Dugleise earle of Anguish, fledde into England, and lay at Harbotle, where she was deliuered of a child called Margaret. 1515 Ann. reg. 8. Queene of Scots fled.

Thomas Seimer, Iohn Thurston. Iohn Rest Grocer. Shriues, Maior.

The Thames was frosen, that men with horse and carts might passe betwixt Westminster and Lambeth. Great frost. 1517 An. reg. 9.

On

Euill May day.

On May euen was an insurrection of young persons and apprentises of London against Aliens, of the which diuers were hanged, with their captaine John Lincolne a broker, the residue to the number of 400. men and vi. women ryding ropes all along, one after another in their shirts, came to Westminster hall with halters about their necks, and were pardoned.

Queene of Scots returned.

Margaret Queene of Scots returned into Scotland, to the Earle of Angush her husband.

Shriues, Maior.

Thomas Baldry, Richard Simon, sir Thomas Exmew goldsmith.

1518

Sweating sicknes.

Many died in England of the sweating sicknes, especially about London, wherefore Trinitie Terme was one day at Oxford, and then adiourned to Westminster.

Ann. reg. 10.

The Citie of Turney was deliuered to the French king.

Shriues, Maior.

John Allen, Iames Spencer, Thomas Mirfine.

1519

The Earle of Surrey was sent into Ireland as deputie there, and the Earle of Kildare was discharged of that office.

ann. reg. 11. Cardinall Campagius.

In July Cardinall Campagius came into England from the Pope to exhort king Henry to make wars on the Turks.

Shriues,

Iohn Wilkinson, Nicholas Partridge.

Sir

sir Iohn Yarford mercer.

As king Henry was at Canterburie with the Queene in readines to haue passed the Sea, hee heard of the Emperour Charles comming, with whome he met at Doner, and accompanied him to Canterburie, where after the Emperour had saluted the Queene his aunt, hee tooke shipping into Flaunders. The last day of May, king Henry passed ouer to Calais, and met with Francis the French king, at the campe betweene Arde and Guines, where was many great triumphs & goodly iights. Immediatly after he met with the Emperor, w̄ whom he went to Graueling, the emperor returned with him to Calais, where he had great cheere. After which time k. Hen. returned into Englād.

Maior, 1520 ann. reg. 12. K. H. went to Calais,

Iohn Skeuington, Iohn Kyeme, shriues,
sir Iohn Bruges Draper. Maior,

The 17. of May was Edward duke of Buckingham beheaded. 1521 Ann. reg. 13, Duke of Buckinghā beheaded,

King Henry wrote a booke against Luther, and therefore the bishoppe of Rome named him Defender of the faith.

Iohn Britaine, Thomas Pergetter. Shriues,
sir Iohn Milborne Draper. Maior,

This sir John Milborne builded certaine Almes houses adioyning to the Crossed friers Church in London, wherin

Almes houses by the Crowched Friars.

in he placed xiiii. aged poore people, who haue their dwelling rent free, and two shillings sixe pence the peece, the first day of euerie moneth for euer.

French men attached. 1522 An. reg. 14.

The vi. of March the French king attached all Englishmens goods. Also all Frenchmens bodies and goods were attached at London.

The Emperour came to London.

Charles the v. Emperor came into England, and was honourably receiued into London by the Maior, Aldermen, & commons of the citie the first of June, the king accompanying him, from thence hee went to Windsor and sate in the Stall of the Garter. After great feasts, iousts, and honourable entertainment, he departed to Hampton, and sailed from thence into Spaine.

During this time the Earle of Surrey lord Admirall, burnt Bayles in Britaine, not long after entred Picardy and burnt diuers townes and Castles.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Rudstone, Iohn Campneis,
sir Iohn Munday, goldsmith.

The lorde Rosse, and lorde Dacres of the North burned the towne of Kelsey in Scotland, with fourescore villages, and ouerthrew xvi. Towers of stone.

The Emperour Charles, king Henry, and Ferdinando Duke of Austrich, the Pope,

Pope, the Citie of Uenice, and diuers o-ther in Italy were confederate against the Frenchmen.

The Turks besieged the Ile of Rhodes and on Christmas day tooke it, to the re-bake of all Christendome. The Turkes tooke the Rhodes. 1523

The Earle of Surrey burned 37. villa-ges in Scotland, dispoyled the countrey from the East marches to the West.

A Parliament at the Blacke friars in London, wherein was granted a great Subsidie. Parliament at the black Friars. An. reg. 15.

Christerne king of Denmarke and his Queene arriued at Douer the xvi. day of June, came to London, and were lodged in the bishop of Bathes place. The Duke of Suffolke was sent into France with an armie of 10000 men, who passing the water of Some without battaile, tooke diuers townes and Castles. The king of Denmarke arriued.

Michaell English, Nicholas Iennings, sir Thomas Baldry, mercer. shriues, Maior.

In December at the citie of Couentry Francis Philip, Christopher Pickering, and Anthony Maunsle intended to haue taken the kings treasure of his subsidie, as the same came towards London, ther-with to haue raised men, and to haue ta-ken the Castle of Killingworth, and then to haue made battaile against the king, Conspiracie at Couentry. 1524 An. reg. 16.

for

for the which they were drawen, hanged, & quartered at Tiburne, the other of their conspiracie were executed at Coventry.

Shriues. Ralph Dodmer, William Roch.
Maior. sir William Bayly, Draper.

1525 The 1r. of March was great triumph made in England, for the taking of the French king before the Citie of Pauie.

Priories suppressed. Ann. reg. 17. Cardinall Wolsey obtained license of the Pope to suppresse certaine small Priories, to the entent to erect 2. Colledges at Oxford and at Ipswich.

Greenwich tower. The Tower of Greenwich was builded.

A truce betweene England & France.

Shriues. Iohn Caunton, Christopher Askew.
Maior. sir Iohn Allen Mercer.

1526 The 11. of Februarie, foure merchants
ann. reg. 18. of the Stillyard did penance at Paules, and Doctor Barnes bare a fagot.

The 11r. of September was proclamation for gold. The French crowne iiii. shillings vi. d. The Angell vii. s. vi. d. The ryall 11. shillings iii. d. &c.

Shriues. Stephen Pecocke, Nicholas Lambert.
Maior. sir Thomas Seymer, mercer.

1527 In November, December, and Ianua-
An. reg. 19. rie fell such rain, that thereof ensued great flouds, which destroyed corne fields, pasture, and beasts. Then was it dry till the xii. of April, & from that time it rained

euery

every day & night, till the third of June.

Such scarsitie of bread was at London, and all England, that many died for default thereof. Scarsitie of bread.

The bread cartes comming frō Stratford towardes London, were met at the Miles ende by the Citizens, so that the Maior and Shiriues were forced to goe and rescue the same, & to see them brought to the markets appointed. Wheate was then at xv. shillings the quarter. Shortly after the Marchants of the Stilyard brought from Danske such store of wheat and rie that it was better cheap at London than in any other part of the realme.

Shriues.
John Hardie, William Hollis,
sir Iames Spencer, Vintner.
Maior.
1528

A French Craer of 30. tunne being manned with 38. French men, & a Flemish Craer of 27. tunne, and 24. Flemmings, meeting at Margate, the one chased the other along the riuer of Thames to the tower wharfe of London, where sir Edmond Walsingham Lieutenant of the tower stayed them and tooke both their cargaines and men. An. reg. 20.

A ship chased.

The xvii. of June, the Tearme was adiourned till Michaelmas, because of the sweating sicknes that then raigned, and there was no such watch in London at Midsomer Sweating sicknes.

Wolsomer, as before had beene accustomed.

Shrines, Maior.

Ralph VVarren, John Long.
sir John Rudstone, Draper.

1529 An. reg. 21. Cardinall Wolsey.

In Aprill, May, June, and July, Cardinall Campaius, with Cardinall Wolsey, sate at the Blacke Friers in London, where before them was brought in question the kings marriage with Queene Katherine, as to be vnlawfull: but they long time protracted the conclusion of the matter, which delay king Henry tooke verie displeasantly.

Cardinall Campaius departed towards Rome, and shortly after Cardinall Wolsey was discharged of his Chancellorship, and the king seised all his goods with his Pallace at Westminster, called Yorke place, which hee had newly builded, into his hands.

Sir Thomas More made Chancellour of England.

Sir Thomas Moore was made Chancellour of England.

Shrines, Maior.

Michaell Dormer, Walter Champion.
sir Ralph Dodmer, Mercer.

New Testament printed.

William Tindall translated the newe Testament into English, and printed the same beyonde the seas.

A peace was agreed between king Henrie of England, the Emperor, the French king, the king of Boheme, and Hungarie.

In

In the moneth of October, the King came to the blacke Friers, and bezanne there a Parliament. Parliament at blacke Friers.

The xiii. of January a great fire was in the Cinrie at London.

The xvi. of May, a man was hanged in chaines in Finsbury field, for murdering doctor Wiles vicar of S Brides.

1530
An reg 22.

King Henry commaunded the Bishops to call in Tindals translation of the newe Testament, & to see another truly translated to be set forth.

King Henry vpon occasion of delay made by the Pope in his controuersie of deuorcement, caused proclamation to be made, forbidding all his subiects to purchase anie thing from the court of Rome. Sute to the court of Rome forbidden.

William Dancy, Richard Choping. shriues.

sir Thomas Pargetor salter. Maior.

The Cardinall beeing conuict in a premunire, was arrested by the earle of Northumberlande, deliuered to the Earle of Shrewbury and brought to Lecester Abbey, where hee deceased the xviii of November and was there buried. Cardinal, Wolleydied

The whole cleargy of Englande beeing iudged to be in the premunire, in the conuocation concluded a submission, wherein they called the king Supreme head of the Church of England, and were contented Cleargy in the Premunire. K Henry supreme head

to giue the king 100000. pounds to pardon their offence.

1531. A cooke boiled.

Richard Ryse a cooke was boyled in Smithfield for poysoning diuers persons at the Bishop of Rochelle's place.

An. reg. 23.

There rid Apprentices men with their horses and the Germain, were all inlarged at Lambeth.

Thomas Bilney burned.

Thomas Bilney was burned at Norwich.

Shiues. Maior.

Richard Gresham, Edward Altam.
sir Nicholas Lambart Grocer,

1532

There ryd. of May was taken betweene London & Greenewich two great fishes, called Porpeses.

Ann. reg. 24. Monstrous fishes.

The oath which the clergie had vsed to make to the Bishop of Rome was made voide by Statute, and a new oath confirmed, wherein they confessed the king to be supreme heade.

The cleargy sworne.

Sir T. More discharged.

Sir Thomas More after suite made was discharged of the Chauncellorshyp.

T. Audley L. Chauncellor.

Thomas Audley knight, made Lorde Chauncelour. Fiue men were hanged & quartered at Tower hill for coyning and clypping.

Coiners executed.

Christ-church suppressed.

The king suppressed the priorie of Christchurch in London, and gaue their Church, place, and landes, to sir Thomas Audley.

The 19. of August William Warham Archbi-

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased, Thomas Cranmer. The king repaired the Tower of London. Ladie Anne Bollein was made Marchioness of Penbrooke. K. Henrie went to Calais, & so to Boleigne, where he met with the French king.

Tower of London repaired.

K. R. Inolde, N. Pichon, I Martin.
Sir Stenen Peecocke, Haberdasher.

shrines, Maior. 1533

The 12. of Aprill being Easter euen, the Lady Anne Bolleine, who had ben priuily married to King Henry, was proclamed Queene of Englande and on Whitsondaie solemnlie crowned at Westminster. The 8. of July Maeme Katherine was proclaimed Prince Arthurs widowe. It was enacted that Butchers should sell their beefe and Mutton by waight, beefe for halfe penny the pounde, and mutton at three farthings, at that time fat Oxen were soulde for thirtie shillings and eight pence ye peece, fat weathers for 3 shillings four pence the peece, fat Calues the like price, a fat Lambe for twel e pence. The Butchers of London solde pennie peeces of Beefe for the reliefe of the poore, euery peece two pound and a halfe, sometime three pound for a penye: and thirteene, some time fortetene of their peeces for 12. d. mutton 8. d. the quarter, and an hundred waight of beefe for foure

An reg 25. Queen Anne crowned. Prince Arthurs widow. Beefe & mutton sold by weight.

shillings 8.d.

The 7. of September betweene ix houres of 3 and 4 of the clocke in the after noone was the Lady Elizabeth, daughter to king Henry, borne at greenwich, & there christened in the Friers Church.

L Elizabeth

Shriues. Maior.

William forman, Thomas Kitson.

Sir Christopher Aiken, Draper.

1534

A great fish was take at blackwal, which was brought to Westminster to the King.

Wolfe & his wife hanged

The first of Aprill Wolfe and his wife were hanged on two gybets in Lambeth marsh, for murdering two Merchant strangers.

The 20. of Aprill Elizabeth Barton a Nunne, professed at Saint Sepulchres in Canterbury, Edward Bocking & John Dering, two Monkes of Christs Church in Canterbury, Hugh Rich warden of the Friers obseruants in Canterbury, and Richard Risbe another of the same house.

The holy maide of Kent.

Richard Maister, Parson of Aldington in Kent, and Henre old Priest, were drawen from the tower of London to tyborn, and there hanged, and headed, &c. for sundrie conspiracies in the matter of diuorce betweene the Kings matestie and Queene Katherine. All the peeres through England were called to be sworne to the king and Queene Anne & their heires, before the

Oth to king Henry and Queen Ann

the Archbishop of Canterbury, & all men through Englande were sworne in their shires and townes where they dwelled for reuisall thereof John Fisher bishop of Rochester. sir Thomas Moore, late Lorde Chauncelour, were sent to the Tower of London, diuers other priests religious & lay men were sent to other prisons. An. reg. 24.

The 10 day of May was a great fire at Salters hall in Breadstreat. Fire in Bredstreat.

The 1. day of July, Lord Dacres of the North was araigned at Westminster of high treason, where he so wittily confuted his accusers, that to their great shame he was found not guiltie. Lord Dacres arraigned,

The 1. of August, was all the places of the obseruãt friars, as Greenewich Canterbury, Richmount, Newarke, and New Castle put downe. Frier houses suppressed,

The xiiii. of August was a great fire at Temple Barre. The xvi. of August, was burned the kings stable at Charing crosse, wherein was burned many great horses and great store of hay. Fier at Temple Barre. The kings stable burnt

Nicholas Lueson, William Denham, sir John Champnes skinner. shriues. Maior.

In a Parliament at Westminster, the Pope with all his authoritie was banished this realme, the king to be reputed & taken as supreme head of ỹ church of Eng. The Popes authoritie abrogated,

land hauing full authoritie, to reforme all errours, hereſies, & abuſes in the ſame, Alſo the firſt fruites and tenthes of all ſpirituall dignities and promotions were graunted the king, with a ſubſidie of the laytie of twelue pence in the pound.

First fruits & tenthes, 1535 An. reg. 17.

Charter house mon.

The Priour of the Charterhouſe at London, the Priour of Beuall he Priour of Erham, Reynolds, a brother of Sion, and Iohn Haile vicar of Thiſtle worth, were all condemned, drawen, hanged and quartered at Tyborne the 11. of May. The king commaunded all about his court to pole their heads, & cauſed his owne head to be poled. The fiue and twenty of May was in S. Paules Church at London examined fiue men, and ſix women borne in Holland, viii. of them were condemned, a man and a woman of them were burnt in Smithfield, the other twelue ſent to other townes there to be burnt.

Poled heds.

Hollanders hereticks.

The eighteenth of June three Monkes of the Charterhouſe at London, Iremew, Middlemoore, and Midgate were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged & quartered. The 22. of June D. Iohn Fiſher Biſhop of Rocheſter was beheaded on the tower hill. The 6. of July Sir Thomas Moore was beheaded on the Tower hill. The king ſent Doctor Lee to viſit the Abbies,

Monks executed.

B. of Rocheſter beheaded. Sir T. Moore beheaded.

Abbeyes viſited.

ries, Priories, & Annueries in England, who put foorth all religious persons that would go, and all that were vnder the age of 24. yeares.

Humfrey Monmouth, John Cotes, Sir John Allin, Mercer. shriues. Maior.

This Sir John Allin Maior when hee deceased in anno 1544. gaue to the Citie of London a rich collar of gold, to be worn by the Maior, he also gaue to euery warde in London 20. pound to bee distributed to the poore, and to 120 poore men & women, euery one of them a gowne of browne cloth, with a cap or a kirchefe. Charitable deedes.

The 8. of January died Ladie Katherine Dowager at Kimbalton, and was buried at Peterborowe. L. Katherin Dowager.

In a Parliament was granted to the king and his haires all religious houses of the value of 200. li. and vnder, with all lands and goods to them belonging. Howses of ligion suppressed. 1536

On May date King Henry being at a iusts at Greenewich, sodainly departed to Westminster. An. reg. 28.

The next day Lady Anne Queene, was had to the Tower, and there for thinges laide to her charge, shortly after beheaded. L. Rochford executed.

The 19 of May the Lorde Rochford, brother to the said Queene, Henrie Norris, Marke Smeton, William Brierton, and

Frances Weston all of the kings priuie chāber, about matters touching ỳ queene were put to death the 17. of May.

K H. maried Ladie Iane.

The 20 of May the king married Ladie Jane, daughter to sir John Seimer, which at Whitsontide was openly shewed as Queene, and on the tuesday on the Whitson weeke, sir Edward Seimor was created Vicount Beuchampe. The eight of June began a Parliament, and ỳ clergie held a conuocation in Paules Church, where they published a booke, intituled: Artickles deuised by the kings highnesse.

Artickles by the king

Triumph at Westminst.

The nine and twentie of June the Kinge held a great iusting at Westminster.

Thomas Cromwell vicar generall.

Thomas Cromwell Secritarie to the King, & Maister of the Rolles, was made Lord Keeper of the priuie seale, and vicar generall ouer the spiritualtie vnder the king, and sat diuers times in the conuocation among Bishops as head ouer them.

Duke of Richmount.

The xvii. of July Henry Duke of Richmount, & somerset Earle of Northampton, a base begotte sonne of king Henrye dyed, and was buried at Thetforde.

Paternoster creede and commandements.

T. Cromwell Lord priuie seale & vicegerent, sent out vnder the kings spirituall seale certaine Iniunctions to the Prelats and clergie of the Realme, charging Curates to teach their parishioners, the Pa-

ter

ter noſter, Aue, creede, and commaundements in Engliſh.

In the beginning of October, at a ſiſe for the kings ſubſidy kept in Lincolneſhire, ỳ people made an inſurrection, and gathered nie rr. thouſand perſons. Againſt thoſe ỳ King did ſend the Duke of Suffolke, the Earle of Shrewſbure and the Earle of Rutland, with a ſtrong power, whereof when the rebelles heard they deſired pardon, brake vp their armie, and departed home: but their Captaines were apprehended and executed. Commotion in Lincolnſhire. Lincolnſh. Commotion appeaſed.

The 9. of October a Prieſt & a Butcher were hanged at Lincolne, for words ſpeaking in the behalf of the Lincolnſhire men. A prieſt and a butcher executed.

After began an inſurrection in Yorkeſhire, for the ſame cauſes, the people gathered to the number of fortie thouſand. Againſt thoſe rebels the king ſent the Duke of Northfolke, the Earle of Shrewſburie, and the Marques of Exeter, with a great armie, with whom a battaile was apointed to haue been fought on the euen of S. Simon and Jude, but there fell ſuch rain the night before, that the two armies could not meet, whereupon they deſired the duke of Northfolk to ſue to ỳ king for their pardon and that they might haue their liberties, &c. Which the Duke promiſed, and Commotiõ in Yorkſhire

rods

Commotiõ appeased.

rote post to the king then lying at Windsor, to know his pleasure, and so appeased them. After that was tryed of this rebellion, came to London, and was not onely pardoned but rewarded with gifts.

Shrives. Maior.

Richard Pager. William Bowier.
Sir Ralph Warreine. Mercer.

Ralph Fine kept Skarborowe Castle in the North, being sir weeks besieged by the rebels, when yea es with extreame and all his companie were forced to sustain themselues with bread and water, and yet kept the same safe to the end of the rebellion and so deliuered it to king Henry.

The 13. of November, Maister Robert Paginton a mercer in London was slain with a Gunne, as he was going to Masse in the Mercers Chappell.

The Earle of Kildare & his vnkls executed.

The 22 of December the Thames being frozen, the king & Queene & ane rode through London to Greenwich. The 18 of Februarie was Thomas Fitz Gerald, sonne and heire to the Earle of Kildare, beheaded, and fiue of his vnkles, drawen, hanged and quartered at Tyburne. In the same moneth Nicholas Musgraue, T. Gilby and others, stirred a new rebellion, and besieged the Citie of Carlile, from whence they were driuen, & many of them taken and put to death. Also sir Frances Bigot

Bigot, sir Robert Constable and other be- An other
gan a conspiracie, and for the same were conspiracie.
attainted

The 29 of March were twelue men of Lincolnsh. executed Ann reg. 29.
Lincolne drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

In Aprill through certaine Commissi- 1537
ons sent into Somersetshire to take vp A cómotion in Somersetshire.
some, the people began to make an insur-
rection, which was by Maister Paulet &
other slayed, the beginners to the number of
60. were condemned, whereof 14. were han-
ged & quartered, one of them was a woman.

In June the lord Darcie, the lord Rus-
ley, sir R. Constable, sir T. Percie, sir F.
Bigot, sir Stephen Hamelton, sir Iohn
Bulmer and his wife: William Lomley,
Nicholas Tempest, Robert Aske, William
Abbot of Fountaines, Abbot of Ger-
maine, the Abbot of Riuers, Maister Pri-
or of Birlington, were all put to death: sir Ro-
bert Constable at Hull ouer the gate cal-
led Beuerley gate Aske hanged on a towe
at Pontefract, ladie Bulmer burned in
Smithfield, lord Darcie beheaded at to-
wer hill, lord Hussey at Lincolne, and the
other suffered at Tyburne.

The 26. of August the lord Cromwell
was made knight of the Garter.

The 12 of Octob. was borne at Ham-
ton

Prince Edward.

ton court Prince Edward and Quene Jane lost her life the 14. of October.

Shriues, Maior.

Iohn Gresham, Thomas Lewne.
Sir Richard Gressam, Mercer.

Alwin a priest, H. Warkam Customer of Plimmouth, and Thomas Ewell was hanged and quartered at Tyburne.

1538 An. reg. 30.

The 12. of May frier Forest was hanged and burnt in Smithfielde, for denying ye kings supremacy, with him was burnt the image of Darer Gathering of Wales.

The 17. of May was a great fire at S. Margaret Pattins in London, where many houses and nine persons were burned. Edmond Coningsbie for counte kaiting the kings signe manuell, & Edward Cliford for y same cause executed at Tiburne.

Hangman hanged.

The first of September was one Cartwell hangman of London, and two other, hanged by Clerken well, for robbing a bouth in Barthelmewe faire. Thomas Cromwell Lorde priuie seale, vicegerent to the king, sent forth injunctions to all Bishoppes and curates through the Realme, chargeing them to see that in euery Parish Church the Bible of the largest volume, printed in English, were placed for all men to reade on. And that a booke of Regester were also kept in euery Parish Church, wherein shall, bee

Bible in erie church & a register booke.

written

written euery wedding, christening, and burying.

Wilkinſon, Nicholas Gibſon. Shriues, Maior.

Sir William forman, Haberdaſher.

Anne Gibſon, wife to this Nicholas Gibſon grocer, one of the shrines, by his licence, founded a free schole at Radcliffe neare vnto London, appointing for the inſtruction of 60. poore mens children, a ſchole-maſter and vſher, with a ſtipend of 20 l. by yeare to the maiſter, and 6. l. 13. s. 4. d. to the vſher, the alſo builded there certaine almes houſes for 14. poore and aged perſons: they by her graunt, to receiue quarterly vi. s. viii. d. a piece for euer. The gouernment of this free ſchole, & almes houſes ſhe left (in conſidence) to the companie of the Coopers in London. The ſtipend of the foreſaine ſchole-maiſter and vſher, hath ſince beene augmented by the gift of Henry Cloker Grocer, in the yeare of Chriſt. 1574. Free ſchole, & almeſſe houſes at Radcliffe.

Henry Marques of Exceſter, Earle of Deuonſhire, Henry Poole, Lord Montacute, & Sir Edward Neuil, knight of Januarie were beheaded on tower hill. Two priests, Clarke, Collens, & Holland a Barber, were hanged & quartered at Tiburne. Earle of Deuonſhire. executed.

The 7. of Nouember the black Friers in London was ſuppreſſed, the next daye the white Friers, the gray Friers, and the

Bonkes

Monks of the Charterhouse.

Black friers suppressed.

Iohn Lambert was burnt in Smithfield. On Ashwednesday were I. Johnes, Iohn Porter, and William Wanmerin, hanged in Dances Churchyard, for beeing of Roger Cholmley Esquire, in the same place. The third of March, sir Nicholas Carew, knight of the Garter, and maister of the kings horse, was beheaded at the tower hill.

Execution in Paulschurch yard.

1539
An. reg. 31.

Margaret Countesse of Sarisbury, Generall wife to the Marques of Exceter, Reignold Poole, sir Adrian Fortescue, & Thomas Dingley knight of Saint Johns, and diuerse other, were attainted by Parliament. And all the religious houses in England suppressed, & not suppressed, was granted to the king for euer.

The eight of May the Citizens of London muttered at the mile end all in bright harnets with coats of white silke, of cotory, and cheines of olde, in three greate battailes, the number was 15000. besides whifflers & other attendants: who in good order passed through London to Westminster, and so through the Sanctuary, & round about the Parke of Saint Iames, and returned home vpon Ludborne.

Great muster at London.

The vicar of Wadsworth executed.

The Vicar of Wadsworth with his Chaplaine, his seruant, and Frier Clarke were

were hanged and quartered at S. Thomas Watrings.

Clarkenwel suppressed.

The Nunnery of Clarkenwell, the Nunnery of Halliwell, the Priorie of S. Mariouries in Southwarke, and Saint Bartholmew in Smithfield was suppressed.

shrines. Maior.

Thomas Feire, Thomas Huntlow.
Sir William Holleys, Mercer.

This sir William Holeys knight, lord Maior of the city of London, at his cost & charges builded the beautifull Crosse in Crosse chipping in the city of Couentrie.

T. Huntlow his charitie

This Thomas Huntlow shrieue, gaue to the Haberdashers certaine tenements, for the which they be bound to giue to ten poore almes people of the same companie euery one of them 8. pence euery Saturday for euer & also at euery quarter diner kept by the Maisters, to euerie one of those ten a penne loafe, a pottell of Ale, a peece of beefe worth foure pence in a platter with potrage and foze pence in money.

Abbots of Rading and Glastenbury executed

The Abbot of Reading and two priests were hanged and quartered at Reading. The same day was Richard Whiting abbot of Glastonbury hanged and quartered on Torhill besides his monastery.

In December were appointed to watte

on

Pencioners appointed.

on the kings highnes person. 50. pencioners or speares vnto whom was appointed 50.li. the pece yearely. The .6. of Januarie was ỳ Lady Anne Cleue receiued at Blackheath, & brought to Greenewich, & ỳ first of the same monty married to King Henry.

King H. married Ladie Anne of Cleeue.

1540

T. Cromwel Earle of Essex.

The 13. of Aprill was Thomas Lorde Cromwell created Earle of Esser, & made great Chamberlaine of England.

4. fifteenes & a subsidy. An. reg. 32.

In a Parliament was graunted to the king a subsidie of two shillings the pound of landes, and twelue pence in goods, and foure fifteenes.

The religion of Saint Johns in England, named knights of the Rhodes was dissolued.

In May was sent to the Tower Doctor Wilson and Doctor Sampson Bishop of Chichester, for releasing certaine prisoners, which denied the kings supremacie, for the same offence Richard Farmer Grocer of London a wealthie man, was committed to the Marshalsey, & after araigned and attainted in the premunire, and lost all his goods.

Richard Farmer in the premunire.

L. Cromwel beheaded.

The 9. of Iulie Thomas Lorde Cromwell Earle of Esser committed to the tower of London, the 28. of Iulyhee was beheaded on the tower hill with the Lord Walter

Walter Hungerford. King Henry was di- K. Henry
uorced from Lady Anne of Cleue. diuorced.

The 30. of July Robert Barnes, Tho- Prieſtes
mas Gerard, William Jerome Prieſts, burnt and
were burned in Smithfield. The ſame hanged.
day Thomas Abel, Edward Powell, and
Richard Fetherſtone were hanged and
quartered for denying the kings ſupreme-
tie of the Church. The fourth of Auguſt
were drawen to Tiburne fiue perſons, 3
one led, Laurence Cooke Prior of Dan-
caſter, William Horne a lay brother of
the Charterhouſe, Giles Horne gentle-
man, Clement Philpot, Edmond Bron-
ham, Darbie Kenham, Robert Fyrde,
Horace Carrow, all put to death for the
ſupremacie.

The ditches about London were clean-
ſed.

The eight of Auguſt lady Katherine King Hemy
Haward was thewed openly as Queene married.
at Hampton Court.

The 11. of September, was hanged in
Moore field a ſtranger, who had ſlain his
maſter in a garden.

Great drouth and a great death of hote Dry Sõmer.
burning agues and fires. The ſalt water
flowed aboue London bridge.

William Laxton, Martin Bowes, Shriues.
Sir William Roch, Draper, Maior.

1541 An. reg. 33.

Commotion in Yorkshire.

Ralph Egerton and Thomas Harman put to death for counterfaiting the kings great seale. In Aprill certaine persons began a new rebellion in Yorkeshire, which were shortly taken and put to execution in diuers places, of which Leigh, Tatarsall, and Thornton, were put to death at London, sir John Neuell knight, and ten persons more were put to death at Yorke.

Countesse of Sarisbury beheaded.

Dampert & Chapman hanged.

The Countesse of Sarisbury was beheaded in the tower of London. Dampert and Chapman two of the kings guarde, were hanged at Greenwich for robbery.

Lord Dacres of the South put to death.

The 28. of June lorde Leonard Gray, deputie of Ireland, was beheaded on the Tower hill. The same day were hanged at Saint Thomas à Watering, Hanse, Royden, & Frowds gentlemen, for spoile and murder they had done in Nicholas Pelehams parke, the lord Dacres of the South being in company, and on the morrow which was S. Peters day, the lorde Dacres was ledde from the tower to Tyburne and there hanged.

Progresse to Yorke, shriues, Maior.

In August the king tooke his progresse towards Yorke.

Sir Rowland Hill, Henry Sucley.

Sir Michael Dormer, mercer.

Fire at Elsing spittle.

On Christmas euen at night beganne a great fire in the house late called Elsing spittle

bittlenigh Cripplegate in London, which at that time was the house of Sir John Williams master of the kings jewels, where many of those iewels were burnt, and more imbeselled. The lady Katherine Hayward whom the king had married, for her whast liuing committed w̄ T. Culpeper & Francis Derham, was by Parliament attainted, Culpeper and Derham were put to death at tiburne ther. of December. The 23. of Ianuary the king was proclaimed king of Ireland. The 1^. of Febuary were beheaded w̄ him the tow-er the lady Hayward, otherwise called Q. Katherine, and the lady Rochford.

K. H. king of Ireland. Q. Katherin beheaded.

The 17. of March Margaret Dany was boyled in Smithfield, for poysoning three houlholds that she had dwelled in.

A maid boiled.

In the moneth of August, James earle of Desmond of Ireland, submitted himselfe to the king. The first of October the great Onele of Ireland was created earle of Tiron, and his base sonne Matthewe Onele Baron of Dongaman. The duke of Norff. like entred Scotland the 21. of October burning and walking all ỳ marches, and there tarried vntill the midst of Nouember.

1542 An. reg. 34. The earle of Desmond. The great Onele. Duke of Norffolke entred Scotland.

Henry Hobletherne, Henry Hancots.
John Coates, salter.

The king of Scots made a Roade into England, and did much harme, but at the last sir Thomas Wharton, and Sir William Musgraue with a fewe of the borderers met the Scots, where they being in number 15000. were ouerthrowen, in which conflict was take the lord Darwell, the Earles of Glencarne and Rossilles, with all the Captains of the army, and on Saint Thomas euen they were brought to the Tower of London. A new yeres tide they were sent home againe.

Scots ouerthrowen.

1543 An. reg. 35.

The 3. of June the Obyne a lorde in Ireland, & diuers of the wilde Irish submitted them to K. Henry, the said Obyne was created Earle of Clawricarde.

K. H. maried

The 12. of July king Henry married lady Katherine Parre, late wife to the lord Latimer.

An army into Landerley.

King Henry sent ouer 6000. men to Landerley, whither also came the Emperour with a great armie, and shortly after came down the French king with a great armie, and offered to giue battaile to the Emperour, by reason whereof the siege was raised.

Anthony Parson, Robert Testwood, & Henry Filmer were burnt at Windsor.

Tearme at S. Albons.

A great pestilence was at London, and therefore Michaelmas Tearme was adiourned

iourned to S. Albons.

John Tolons, Richard Dobs. shriues.
sir W. Bower Draper: sir Ralph Warren. Maior.

At Halontide, a roade was made into Scotland by the garrison there, who burned 60. villages, and tooke great preyes.

4. Eclipses.

This yeare chanced foure Eclipses, one of the Sunne the xviii. of Ianuarie, and three of the Moone.

Edward Seymer Earle of Hereforde was made Lieutenant of the North, and sent thither with an army.

Germaine Gardiner and Larke Parson of Chealsea, were executed at Tiburne for denying the kings supremacie, with them was executed one Singleton, and shortly after Ashby.

Germaine Gardiner.

The 3. of Aprill a Gunpowder house in East Smithfield was blowen vp, and therein burned fiue men, a boye, and a woman.

1544
House blowen vp.

Sir John Dudley Viscount Lisle, high Admirall of England, arriued with his Fleet of 200. saile in the Frith of Scotland, where he landed diuers of his men, he landed the residue at Lieth, and from thence marched in three great battailes, whereof the said lorde Admirall ledde the vaward, the Earle of Shrewesbury the rereward, and Edward Seimer earle of

Sir Iohn Dudley.

Hereforde Lieutenant generall, the battaile: here they found the Scottes to the number of 6000. horsemen, besides many footemen ready to haue stopped their passage, but after certaine shotte on both sides, they sodainly leauing their artillery fled toward Edenbrough: then the English men entred the town of Leeth, where they found such riches as they thought had not been in any towne of Scotland. The next day our army went toward Edenbrough where they beate the Scots from their ordinance, and so entred Canogate, and there slewe a great number of the Scots, and set fire on the towne.

Leeth taken & spoiled. Edébrough burnt.

The Letanie or Procession was by the king commanded to be vsed in English in euery parish Church.

Proclamation was made for the inhansing of gold to 48. shillings, and siluer to foure shillings the ounce. Also the king caused to be coined base moneyes

Coines enhaunsed. Base money coined.

After Whitsonnide the Duke of Norfolke & the lord Lisle sealde, with a great armie tooke their voiage toward France, and besieged Hutterel. The duke of Suffolke with many other noble men passed the Seas, and encamped before Boloine on the east side.

K. H. went to Boloine.

The xiii. of July king Henry with a goodly

good'y company paſſed into France, and incamped on the North ſide of Boloine, after whoſe comming the towne was ſore batte:ed with Gunſhot, that after a moneths ſiege the captaine ſent word to the king that they would yeeld the towne vpon condition that all which were within, might depart with bag and baggage, and the Bulloiners departed to the number of 4154.

The 2ᵗ. of September the king with his Nobility entred into high Boloine, and after turned from thence, landed at Douer the firſt of October.

John Wilford, Andrew Iudde,	Shriues.
ſir William Laxton, Grocer.	Maior.

This ſir William Laxton founded a free Schoole with Maſter and Vſher, at Oundale in Northampton ſhire, where he was borne, he alſo builded there certaine almes houſes for ſeuen poore almes men, which haue euery of them, eight ſhillings eight pence the quarter. Free ſchool at Oundale.

This yeare was taken by the kings ſhips of the Engliſh coaſt the number of 300. French ſhippes and more, ſo that the Grayfriars Church in London was laid full of wine, the Auſtine fryars & Blacke Priſes take.

friars were laid full of Herring and other fish that were taken going into France.

A benevolence demanded.

The king demanded a benevolence toward his warres in France and Scotland. The lord Chancellour, the Duke of Suffolke and other of the kings Counsell sate at Baynards castle, where they first called before them the Maior & Aldermen, &c. And because Richard Reade Alderman would not agree to pay as they set him, hee was commanded upon paine of death forthwith to serue the king in his warres of Scotland: who departed from London the xviii. of January. Also Sir William Roche Alderman for wordes of displeasure taken by the kings Counsell, was by them sent to the Fleete, where he remained till Passion Sunday.

Alderman sent into Scotland.

Sir W. Roch sent to the Fleete.

A Priest did penance at Paules crosse, and there confessed, that himselfe saying Masse, pricked his finger and bebled the corporas and altar cloth, meaning to haue made the people beleeue, that miraculously the oste had bled which he had consecrated.

A fained miracle.

The xiii. of February a Priest was set on the Pillorie in Cheape in London, and burnt in both Cheekes with the letters F. and A. and a paper on his head wherein was written, For false accusing, which iudge-

A false accuser set on the Pillory, & well marked to bee knowen.

iudgement was giuen by the lord Chauncellor in the Starre chamber. A notable example of Iustice, Great cause haue I to wish the like to the like accuser, who neuer yet repented, but contrariwise sweareth hee neuer did any such act against his eldest brother and his master.

In the beginning of March a rode was made into Scotland toward Edwarth by the English men, who went so far, that a great armie of Scots beset them with three battailes, where the Englishmen for the most part were slaine and taken at Panyer hough, among whome sir Ralph Eure lord Wharden of the East Marches was slaine, and Richard Read Alderman of London, with other taken prisoners by the Scots. A rode into Scotland. Alderman of London taken prisoner.

Trinitie Tearme was adiourned because of the warres. 1545 An. reg. 37.

The French kings nauie comming out of Newe hauen and Deepe, arriued in Sussex afore Bright Hamsted, where they set certaine of their souldiers a lande, but the beacons were fired and the men came downe so thick, that the Frenchmen fled.

The 19. of July by misfortune of shooting of a gunne in one of the Hedgehogges a shippe afore Westminster, a sticken of Gunne powder fired, and slew seuen men, and Men burnt in the Hedgehog.

Mary Rose was drowned.

and the eight was drowned.

The 20. of July the king being at Portsmouth, a goodly Shippe called the Mary Rose, with sir George Carrow the Captaine and many other gentlemen, was drowned in the midst of the hauen.

Frenchmen landed in the Isle of Wight.

The 11. of July, the French Galleyes came afore Portsmouth hauen & landed certain of their army in the Isle of Wight and there burned and incamped about 2. thousand men, but they were soone driuen away with losse of their captains and many souldiers.

Frenchmen landed at newe hauen in Sussex.

Within few daies after the whole fleete remoued from the Wight vnto a place in Sussex, called New hauen, and there landed many Captaines and souldiers, who by the valiantnes of the gentlemen & Yeomen were slaine & drowned, and the rest hardly recouered their ships and gallies.

Earle of Hertford sent into Scotland.

In August ꝑ earle of Hertford was sent into Scotland with an army of 12000. men, where hee destroyed diuers townes.

L. Admirall burnt Treyport.

The 11. of September sir John Dudley lord Admirall of England landed with 6000. men at Treyport in Normandie, and there burnt the towne and Abby, and thirty ships with a barke that lay in the Hauen.

The 12. of September the Church of saint

saint Giles without Cripplegate of London was burnt.

George Barne, Ralph Allen.

Sr Martine Bowes, goldsmith.

S. Giles Church burnt.

Shrines.

A subsidie of two shillings 8. pence of the pound in goods, and fifteens of lands.

Maior.

All Colledges, Chantries, & hospitals, were committed to the kings order.

Chantries, colledges, & hospitals giuen to the king.

The Stewes in Southwarke was put downe. The 27. of April being Wednesday in Easter wecke. M. Forley put maister of the mint in the tower of London fell asleepe, who could not be wakened with pinching, cramping, or otherwise till the first day of the next tearm, which was full fifty daies & xv. nights. The cause of his thus sleeping could not be knowen though the same were diligently searched for by the kings Phititions & other learned men, yea the king himselfe examining the said M. Forley, & he was in all points found as he had slept but one night, and was liuing till the yeare of our Lorde, 1587.

1546

The Stewes put downe. Ann. reg. 38.

The xiii. of June being Whitsonday, a peace was proclaimed between the kings of England and of Fraunce.

The xvi. of July were burned in smithfield for the Sacrament, Anne Askewe, I. Lassels, Nicholas Otterden priest, I. Adam

Anne Askew and others burnt.

Adam taylour, and Doctor Sharton sometime Bishop of Salisburie preached at the same fire, and there recanted, perswading them to doe the like, but they would not.

Admirall of Fraunce came to London.

The xvi. of August came into England Claude high Admirall of Fraunce, who brought with him the Sacre of Depe, and xii. Galleyes, hee landed at the Tower wharfe, where he was honourably received, and brought to the bishop of Londons Pallace, where he lodged two nights, and then rode to Hampton Court where the king lay. By the way Prince Edwarde received him with a companie of foure coates of veluet with one sleeue of cloath of gold, and halfe the coate imbrodered with gold, there was in all to the number of eight hundred horses.

Conduit in Lothbury.

In September the water of Finsburie was brought to the Conduits at London wall, Saint Stephens in Colman street, and S. Margarets in Lothburie.

Shriues, Maior.

Richard Geruace, Thomas Countese.
Henrie Hoblethorne, Merchant taylor.

Duke of Norffolke sent to the Tower.

The xii. of December Thomas Duke of Norffolke, and Henry Earle of Surrey his sonne was sent to the Tower.

The iii. of Januarie the Church of the late Gray friars in London was opened.

And

And that day preached at Paules crosse the Bishoppe of Rochester, who declared the kings gifte to the city of London, for the relieuing of the poore people, to wit, S. Barthelmewe spittle, the Church of the Gray friars, and two parish Churches, the one of S. Nicholas in the shambles, the other S. Ewine in Newgate market, all to be made one parish Church of the Gray friars Church, and in lands he gaue for the maintenance of the same fiue hundred markes by the yeare for euer. K. Henr. his gift to the city of London.

Henry Hayward Earle of Surrey was beheaded on the tower hill the xix. of Januarie. Earle of Surrey beheaded.

The 28. of Januarie king Henry deceased, appointing his first heire to be his sonne Prince Edward, the second lady Marie, his daughter by Queene Katherine, and the thirde lady Elizabeth by Queene Anne Bolene. He deceased when he had raigned 37. yeares, 9. monthes, & odde dates, and was buried at Windsor. King Henry deceased.

Edward the sixt.

EDward the first began his raigne the 28. of Januarie, 1546. when hee was but nine yeres old. King Henry his An. reg. 1.

his father by his will had appointed to
Earle of Hereford lord prote. ctor. his priuie Counsell the Archb shoppe of Ca te bury, the Chancellour, the bishop of Durham, with other, to the number of sixteene. The first of Februar e the earle of Hertford was elected to be protect of the kings person. The 1st of Februarie
K. E. made knight. the Lord Pr tector in the Tower of London, endued king Edw a d with the order
L. Maior of Lon made knight. of knighthood, and then Henry Hebthorne lorde Maior of London knee ing downe, the king made him knight.

The xvii. of Februarie sir Edward Seymer Earle of Hertford and lord Protector
Duke and Lords crea ted. was created duke of Somerset, the lord Parre earle of Esser, Marques of Northampton, Sr Iohn Dudley lord L sle, lord Admirall, Earle of Warwicke, Sir Thomas Wriothesley lord Chauncellor, Earle of Southampton, Sir Thomas Seymer was made lord of Sudley, and high Admirall, Sir Richard Rich was made lord Rich, si William Willowby lord Willowby, si Edmond Sheffielde lord Sheffield.

K. Edward crowned. King Edward was crowned at Westminster on the o. of Februarie.

1547

D. Smith re-canted. The xv. of May Doctor Smith recanted at Paules Crosse.

The lord Protector and the rest of the Counsell

Counsell sent Commissioners into all parts of the Realme, willing them to take all Images out of their Churches, for the auoyding of Idolatry, with them were sent diuers Preachers to perswade the people from their Beads, and at that time procession was forbidden.

Images forbidden.
Procession forbidden.

Edward duke of Somerset, and John Earle of Warwicke, with a noble army were sent into Scotland, and at a place called Muskleborough, the Englishmen and Scottes met, where betweene them the .x. of September was fought a cruell battaile. The victorie whereof fell to the Englishmen, and of the Scots were slain 14000. and taken prisoners 1500.

Muskelborow field.

Richard Lord Rich was made Lorde Chauncellour.

L. Rich lord Chancellor.

Thomas White, Robert Chersey.

shriues.

sir Iohn Gresham, mercer.

Maior.

This sir Iohn Gresham Maior gaue to euery ward in London x. pound to be distributed to the poore, & to 6. score poore men and women euery of them thr. yardes of cloth for a gowne of 8. shillings or 9. shillings the yard, he gaue also to maidens marriages, and to the hospitals in London about 200. pounds in money. He founded a free schoole at Holt, a market towne in Norfolke.

All

ann.reg.3. 1548

All Chauntries, free Chappels, and brotherhoods, were graunted to the king, and an act made for the receiuing of the Sacraments in both kinds.

The Church seruice was sung in English.

A goodly watch at Midsomer.

The watch in London at Midsommer was now againe vsed, both on the euen of Saint Iohn & Saint Peter, in as comely order as it had beene accustomed, which watch was greatly beautified by the number of more than iiij. hundred almaines and light horsemen, that were prepared by the Citizens to be sent to the reskue of the towne of Hadington in Scotland.

The siege of Hadington.

B. of Winchester sent to the Tower.

On Saint Peters day Stephen Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester, preached before the king, for the which he was sent to the tower.

A Priest of Cornewall executed.

The seuenth of July a Priest was hanged and quartered in Smithfield, for that hee had slaine master Boyse, one of the kings Commissioners, others of his secte were put to death in other places of the realme.

Great pestilence at London.

A great pestilence was in London, wherefore commandement was giuen to all Curats and other, that no corps should be buried before fiue of the clocke in the morning, nor after fiue at night, and that there

there should at the buriall of euery corps, be rung one bell at the least, by the space of three quarters of an houre.

William Locke, Iohn Ailif, knights. shriues.

Sir William Amcots, Fishmonger. Maior.

The xvi. of September Saint Annes Church within Aldersgate was burnt. Saint Annes Church burnt.

The 16. of January T. Seymer L. Admirall, a brother to the lord Protectour, was sent to the tower of London: and the 17. of March beheaded on the tower hill. Ann. reg. 3. Lord Thomas Seymer beheaded.

The 23. of Aprill, fiue houses at broken wharfe were burnt. 1549

In May by meanes of a proclamation for enclosures, the commons of Somersetshire and Lincolneshire made a commotion, and brake vp certaine Parkes of Sir W. Harbards, and lord Sturtons, but sir W. Harbard slewe and executed many of those rebels. In July the commons of Essex and Kent, Suffolke and Norfolke, rose against inclosures, and pulled downe diuers parkes and houses. Fire at broken wharfe. Commotion in Somersetshire

Also the Commons of Cornwall and Deuonshire, required not onely that the inclosures might be disparked, but also to haue their old religion: these besieged the Citie of Exceter, which was valiantly defended. Iohn lorde Russell, lord Priue Seale, with a number of souldiers ente- Commotiō in Cornwal.

Rebels subdued.

red the city of Excester the fift of August, slewe & tooke prisoners of the rebels more than foure thousand, and after hanged diuers of them in the towne and country about. The lord Gray also with strangers horsemen, in diuers conflicts slewe many people, and spoiled the country.

Commotiō in Norwich.

The last of July 1549. lord Marques of Northampton, entred the City of Norwich, and on the next morning the rebels also entred the towne, burned part thereof, put the lord Marques to flight, & slewe the lord Sheffield.

Martial law

Diuers persons were apprehended as aiders of the foresaid rebels, of the which one was hanged within Aldegate, and an other at the bridge foote toward Southwarke, both on Mary Magdalens day.

The French kings gallies inuaded Gernsey, & Iersea.

In the beginning of August, the French king determined to take ỳ Iles of Gernsea and Iersea, did set there sodainly vpon our ships with a great number of gallies, but were so manfully encountred by the kings name, that with the losse of a thousand men and great spoile of gallies they were forced to retire into France.

French men apprehēded

The eight of August the French ambassadours gaue a defiance to the lord Protector, wherevpon all Frenchmen with their goods, being no denizons, were apprehended.

prehended.

The rebels in Norffolke and Suffolke encamped themselues at mount Surrey, neare vnto Norwich, against whome Sir I. Dudley earle of Warwicke went with an armie, where meeting with the rebels, they had thought all to haue died in the place, but God brought it so to passe, that as well there as in all other places, they were partly by power constrained, partly by promise of their pardon perswaded to submit themselues. The Earle of Warwicke entred the city of Norwich the 27. of August, when he had slaine aboue fiue thousand of the rebels, and taken their cheefe Captaine Robert Ket of Windam Tanner. The earle of Warwick wet against the rebels.

The 20. of September Edmond Bonnar bishop of London, was sent frō Lambeth to the Marshalsey, for a Sermon which he preached at Paules crosse on the first of December. On the first of October he was deprined of his Bishoprieke, & sent againe to the Marshalsey for disobeying the kings order in religion. B. of London deprined.

Richard Turke, Iohn Yorke. shriues.

The 24. of October in the afternoone, the duke of Somerset was brought from Islington, riding through Oldborne in at Newgate, and so to the tower of London, L. protector brought to the tower.

accompanied with diuers lords and gentlemen, with three hundred horses. The lord Maior, sir Ralph Warren, sir John Gresham, maister Recorder, sir William Locke, and both the shriues, with other knightes, sitting on their horses against Soper lane, al the officers with halbarts, and from Oldborne bridge to the tower, certaine Aldermen, or their Deputies on horsebacke in euery street, with a number of householders standing with bills as he passed. There was with him committed to the tower, sir Michaell Stanhope, sir Thomas Smith, sir J. Thine knightes: Wolfe, and Grey of Reding.

K. Ed. rode through London.

The 17. of October, king Edwarde came from Hampton Court to his place in Southwarke, and there dined: hee made maister Pooke, one of the Shriues, knight, and then rode through the Citie to Westminster.

Maior. Charitable deeds of sir R. Hill.

Sir Rowland Hill, mercer.

This Sir Rowland Hill caused to bee made a Cauſey, commonly called Ouerlane pauement, in the high way from Stone to Nantwich, in length 4. miles for horse and man, with diuers lanes on both sides the same cauſey, he caused likewise a cauley to be made from Dunchurch to Bramsen in Warwickshire, more than

two

two miles of length, and gaue xx. pound in mony toward making of Rotton bridge three miles from Couentrie, he made the high way to Kilborne neare to London, he made foure bridges, two of them of stone, containing viii. arches in them both, the one ouer y riuer of Seuerne called Acham bridge, the other Terne bridge, the other two of timber at Stoke, and built a good part of Stoke Church, he builded one notable free schoole at Draiton in Shropshire, with master and vsher, and sufficient stipends for them both, besides conuenient lodgings for the same, he also purchased a faire for the said towne, with a free market weekely, & a free market for cattell euery viii. daies, he gaue to the hospitall of Christs Church in London, in his life time fiue hundred pound in readie money, and one hundred pound at his decease. The 29. of November, Robert Kete and William Kete his brother, were deliuered out of the tower of London to sir Edmond Windam shiriue of Norffolke, to be conueyed to Norwich, where R. Kete was hanged in chaines on the top of Norwich castle, and W. Kete likewise hanged on the top of Windam steeple. In December the Scots tooke Burtscrag in Scotland, and other holds then possessed by Englishmen,

Free schoole at Draiton.

Gift to Christs hospitall.

R. Kete and W. Kete hanged.

Holdes in Scotland lost.

where they slew man, woman, and childe, except sir John Luterell the captain, who they tooke prisoner. The 19. of Januarie at night were murdred by S. Pulchers Church without Newgate of Lombards, captains that had serued the king at Boloine and elsewhere, the one was sir Peter Gambo, the other Filicterga, which murders were committed by Charles Gauaro a Fleming, who came post from Barwicke to doe that act: on the morow hee with three of his companions were taken in Smithfield and sent to Newgate, & the foure and twentieth of Januarie they were all foure, Charles Gauaro, Balthasar Gauaro, Nicholas Disalueron, and Francis Denalasco, hanged in Smithfield.

Peter Gambo murdred.

Gauaro and other hanged.

The 27. of Januarie Humfrey Arundell Esquire, Thomas Holmes, Winslowe, and Bury, captaines of the rebels in Deuonshire, were hanged and quartered at Tyburne.

ann. reg. 4. Rebels hanged.

The 6. of Februarie the Duke of Somerset was deliuered out of the tower.

The 8. of Februarie one Bell was hanged and quartered at Tyburne, for mouing a new rebellion in Suffolke.

1550 The last of March a generall peace was proclaimed betweene the king of England

gland, Fraunce, the Emperour, and the Scots. This time the lord Maior of London and the Aldermen purchased all the liberties of Southwarke, which was in the kings hands. Peace proclaimed. The liberty of Southwarke purchased.

The 12. of Aprill D. Nicholas Ridley was enstalled Bishop of London.

The 25. of Aprill the towne of Boloine was yeelded to the French. Boloine yeelded.

The 2. of May, Joane Butcher was burnt in smithfield for heresie that Christ took no flesh of the virgin Mary. Richard Lion, Goddard Gozran, and Richard Ireland, were executed the 14. of May, for attempting a new rebellion in Kent. Ioan Butcher burnt. Rebels executed.

Trinitie Tearme was adiourned till Michaelmas. Tearme adiourned.

In the moneth of August a Miller of battaile bridge was set on the pillorie in Cheape, and had both his eares cut off, for seditious words by him spoken against the duke of Somerset.

Also Grige a poulter that had ben taken for a cunning man in curing of diseases among wome, being prooued to be a crafty deceiuer was on the 8. of September set on the pillory in Southwarke, & the lord Maior & the Aldermen riding through ỹ faire, he asked them & all the Citizens forgiuenes. It is to be wished, that other

such deceiuers (without learning & long practise) were likewise tried & punished.

Shriues. Maior. Augustine Hind, Iohn Lion, sir Andrew Iud, Skinner.

Free schoole at Tunbridge An. reg. 5. This sir Andrew Iud erected the notable free schoole at Tunbridge in Kent. He also indued certaine almes houses for the poore vnto S. Helens Church in London. On S. Valentines day at Feuersham in Kent, one Arden a Gentleman

Arden murdered. was murdered by consent of his wife, for the which fact she was the 14. of March burnt at Canterbucie. Michaell master Ardens man was hanged in chaines at Feuersham, and a maiden burnt: Mosby and his sister were hanged in Smithfield at London: Greene which had fled came againe certaine yeares after, and was hanged in chaines in the high way against Feuersham, and blacke Will the ruffian that was hired to doe the acte, burnt at Flushing in Zeland.

The 14 of February D. Stephen Gardiner bishop of Winchester was deprined of his Bishoppicke, & so committed to the tower againe. Into his place was translated Doctor Poinet.

B. of Winchester deprived

1551 An Arrian burnt. The 21. of April a Dutch man was burnt in Smithfield for an Arrian.

The 25. of May an earthquake at Blechingly

chingly, Godstone, Titsey, Rigate, Croydon, Benington, Albery, and diuers other places in Southerie. Earthquake

The 9. of July the base monies (coined in the time of king Henry the eight & Edwarde the first) was proclaimed the shilling to goe for nine pence, the groate for three pence, which tooke effect immediatly. First fall of base mony.

The sweating sickues began in London the ninth of July, which was so terrible, that people being in best health were suddenly taken, and dead in 24. houres, and twelue or lesse. And it is to be noted that this mortality fell chiefly on men of ỹ best age, as betweene thirty and forty yeares. Also it followed Englishmen as well within the realme as in strange countries, the first weeke died in London 806. persons. Sweating sickues.

The seuenteenth of August, the shilling which of late was called downe to nine pence, was called to sixe pence, the groat to two pence, the halfe groat to a penny, the penny to an halfe penny. Second fall of base money.

John Lambart, Iohn Cowper. Furiues.

The 17. of October E. Seymer duke of Somerset, the lord Gray of Wilton, sir Ralph Vane, sir T. Palmer, sir Miles Partridge, sir Michael Stanhope, sir T. Arundle, knights, & diuers other gentlemē were

were brought to the tower of London, the nert morow the Dutchesse of Somerset, was also brought to the tower. The liberties of the Stilyard was seazed into the kings hands.

Liberties of the Stiliard seased.

Sir R. Dobs, Skinner. 28. October.

Maior.

The 30. of October was proclaimed a new coine both of siluer and gold, Soueraines of 30. s. Angels of 10. s. &c.

New coine.

Q. of Scots rode thorough London.

The 6. of Nouember the old queene of Scots rode through London towards Scotland, after she had lain four daies in the bishop of Londons pallace. The first of Decebr the duke of Somerset was arraigned at Westminster, and condemned of fellony.

Muster of horsemen.

The 7. of December was a muster of horsemen before the king at S. Iames.

Duke of Somerset beheaded. anno reg. 6.

The 22. of January E. duke of Somerset was beheaded on the tower hill. The 26. of Febuary sir R. Vane, and sir H. Partridge were hanged on the tower hil, Sir H. Stanhope, with sir T. Arundell, were beheaded there. The last of Aprill a house neare to the tower of London, with three last of powder, was blowen vp, the gunpouder makers being fifteene in number, were all slaine.

Sir R. Vane and other executed.

1552

The fifteenth of May was a muster of horsemen before the king at Greenwich.

The 26. of July began the preparing of the

the Grayfriars house in London, for the poore fatherlesse children, & that moneth began the repairing of S. Thomas hospitall in Southwarke, for poore impotent and lame persons.

The third of August at Middleton xi. miles from Dorcester, a woman brought forth a child which had two perfit bodies from the nauell vpward, and were so ioyned togither at the nauell, that when they were laid in length, the one head and body was East, the other West, the legges for both the bodies grew out at the midst, where the bodies ioyned, and had but one issue for the excrements: they liued xviii. daies, and were women children. A monster.

The 8. of August were taken at Queenborough iii. great fishes called Dolphins: and the weeke following at Blacke wall were five more taken and brought to London. This moneth of August began the great prouition for the poore in London, towards the which euery man was contributory, and gaue certaine money in hand, and couenanted to giue a certaine weekely. Great fishes

The seuenth of October were ii. great fishes called Whirlepooles, taken at Orauesend. Great fishes

William

shriues, maior.

William Garrard, Iohn Maynard.
Sir George Barne, Haberdasher.

Charitable deeds of G. Barnes.

This sir George Barne gaue a windmill in Finsbery field to the Haberdashers of London, the profits rising therof to be distributed to the poore almes people of the same company.

Also to the Parish Church of S. Bartholmew the little, certaine tenements for the which the Parson and Churchwardens be bound to distribute to the poore people of the same parish 18. d. in breade euery Sonday for euer.

First children in Christs hospitall.

The 23. of November the children were taken into the hospitall of the Gray fryers, called Christs hospitall. And also sick and poore people into the hospitall of S. Thomas in Southwarke, in which two places the children and poore people should haue meat, drinke, lodging, and cloath, of the almes of the city.

First shewe of the children in Christes hospitall.

On Christmas day in the after noone, when the lord Maior and Aldermen rode to Paules, the children of Christs hospitall stood from Saint Laurence lane in Cheape towardes Paules, all in Russet cotton, the mistres of the hospital following next the Phisitions and Surgeons, which children were in number 340.

King Edward kept his Christmas with open,

open houshold at Greenwich, G. Ferrers Gentleman being lord of merry disports all the xii. daies, who so pleasantly and wisely behaued himselfe, that the king had great delight in his pastimes. Lord of merry disports.

On the fourth of January the said lord of merry disports came by water to the tower, where hee entred, and after rode through tower street, where he was met & receiued by serieant Claus, lord of misrule to maister I. Maynard, one of the shriues of London, and so conducted through the City with a great company of yong lords and gentlemen, to the house of sir George Barne lord Maior, where hee with the chiefe of his company dined, and at his departure the lord Maior gaue him a standing cup with a couer, siluer and guilt, of the value of x. pound, the residue of his Gentlemen and seruants dined at other Aldermens houses, and with the Shriues.

In the moneth of January the king fell sicke of a cough, which grieuously increased, and at the last ended in a consumption of the lights. An. reg. 7.

Munday after Easter day, the children of Christs hospitall in London came from thence through the City to the Sermon, kept at S. Mary Spittle, all clothed in plonket

plonket coates with red caps, and the maiden children in the same liuery with kerchiefes, all which were there placed on a scaffold of eight stages, and there sate the sermon time.

Bridewell giuen to the city of London.

The tenth of Aprill the lord Maior was sent for to the Court, and at that time the king gaue to him for to be a workehouse for the poore and idle persons of the Citie of London, his place of Bridewell, and seuen hundred marks lands of the Sauoy rents, with all the beddes and bedding of the hospitall of the Sauoy, toward the maintenance of the said workehouse.

Voiage to Muscouie.

The 20. of May by the encouragement of one Sabastian Cabot, 3. great shippes well furnished, were set forth for the aduenture of the vnknown voiage to Muscouia and other East parts by the North seas.

K. Edward deceased.

King Edward being about the age of xvi. yeares, ended his life at Greenwich on the 6. of July, when hee had raigned fiue yeares, fiue moneths, and odde dales, and was buried at Westminster.

L. Iane proclaimed Queene.

The death of July was proclamation made of the death of king Edward, and how he had ordained that the lady Jane, daughter to Francis Dutchesse of Suffolke, (which lady Jane was married to the lord Guilford Dudley, fourth sonne to the

the Duke of Northumberland) should be heire to the crowne of England.

The xi. of July Gilbert Pot, drawer to Minion Sanders Vintner, dwelling at Saint Johns head wt hin Ludgate, was set on the pillorie in Cheape, with both his eares nailed and cleane cut off, for wordes speaking at time of the proclamation of lady Jane. Gilbert Pot punished in Cheape.

About five of the clocke the same day in the afternoone, Minion Sanders, maker to the said Gilbert Pot, & John Owen a Gunner, shooting London bridge toward the blacke friers, were drowned. Men drowned at London bridge.

Lady Mary eldest daughter to king Henry the eight, fled to Framingham castle in Suffolke, where the people of the Country almost wholly resorted to her. Lady Mary fled.

In Oxford sir John Williams, in Buckinghamshire sir Edmond Peckham, & in diuers other places, many men of worship, offering themselues as guides to the common people, gathered great powers, and with all speede made toward Suffolke where lady Mary was.

Also the 12. of July, by appointment of the Councel, the Duke of Northūberland, the earle of Huntington, the lord Gray of Wilton, & diuers other, with a great number of men of armes set forward to fetch the

the lady Mary by force, and were on their way as farre as Bury.

The 19. of July the Counsel assembled themselues at Bainards Castle where they commoned with the Earle of Pembrooke, and immediatly with the Maior of London, certaine Aldermen, and the Shirriues. Garter king of Armes, and a trumpet came into Cheape, where they proclaimed the lady Mary (daughter to K. Henry the eight & Queene Katherine) Queene of England, France, & Ireland.

Lady Mary proclaimed Queene.

The 20. of July John Duke of Northumberland, being at S. Edmondsbury (and hauing sure knowledge that the ladie Mary was at London proclaimed Queene) returned backe againe to Cambridge, and about fiue of the clocke in the euening, he came to the market crosse and caused the lady Mary to be likewise proclaimed Queene of England, but shortly after hee was arrested in the kings Colledge And the 25. of July he with other were brought vp to the tower of London, vnder the conduct of Henry Earle of Arundell: Thus was the matter ended without bloudshedde, which men feared would haue brought the death of many thousands.

Queene



Mary ỳ eldest daughter to king Henry ỳ 8. began her raigne the first of July, in ỳ yeare 1553. the same An. reg. 1.
to London & entered the Tower ỳ 3. day of August where T. Duke of Norff. D. Gardiner late B. of Winchest. & Edward Courtney, son & heire to M. Marq. of Exceter, prisoners in the Tower were discharged. The 5. of August, Edmonde Bonner, late B. of London, prisoner in the Marshalsey and Cuthbert Tonstall, B. of Durham prisoner in the kings Bench were restored to their seas, shortly after all the B. which had beene deprived in the time of K. Edward the 6. were restored to their bishoprickes, also all beneficed mē that were maried, or would not forsake their opinion, were put out of their liuings other set in the same. Bishops restored.

The v. of August, certaine Gentlemen minding to passe vnder London bridge in a whirrie, were there ouerturned and vi. of them drowned. Men drowned at London bridge.

The xiii. of August, maister Bourne a Canon of Paules, preaching at Paules

Crosse, so offended some of the audience, that they breaking silence cryed, pull him out, & one threwe a dagger at him, whereupon maister Bradford & J. Rogers two preachers of K. Edwardstime, with much labour conueyed the said W. Bourne out of the audience into Paules schoole.

The xvii. of August J. Duke of Northūberland, sir John Gates, & sir T. Palmer knights, were beheaded on the Tower hil.

The 4. of September was proclaimed certaine new coynes, a soueraigne of golde of 30. s. the halfe soueraigne 15. s. an Angell of 10. s. the halfe angell 5. s. Of siluer the groate, halfe groate, and penny, All base coynes to be currant as before. Also the same day by proclamation was pardoned the subsidie of foure shillings the pounde landes, and 2. s. 8. d. the pound of moueable goods, graunted in the last Parliament of king Edward.

New coyns.

Subsidie pardoned.

Thomas Offley, William Hewit.

Shriues.

The last of September, Quene Mary rode through the Cite of London to Westminster. A Dutch man stoode on the weathercocke of Paules Steeple, holding a streamer in his hande of fiue yeardes long, and bowing his knee when the Quene rode by, vnder him were two scaffoldes, one about the crosse and the other aboue

Coronation

the

the bowse of the crosse, both set with streamers wauing, and torches burning.

On the morrow the Queene was crowned at Westminster by Doctor Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester.

The 25. of Octob. the Barge of Grauesend was ouerturned, and fourteene persons drowned. Grauesend barge ouerturned.

Sir Thomas White Merchant Tailor. Maior.

This sir Thomas White, a worthy patron and protectour of poore scholliers and learning, erected a Colledge in Oxforde now called S. Johns Colledge, before Bernard Colledge, He also erected S. Johns hall, sometime Glocester Colledge in Oxforde, for one hundred of scholliers or more, and adioyned it to his Colledge. He also erected Schooles at Bristowe and Reading, moreouer this worshipfull Citizen in his life time gaue to the citie of Bristowe, two thousand pounds of ready money to purchase landes to the yearly value of 120. pound, for the which it is agreede, that the Maior, Burgeses, and Commonaltie of Bristowe, in anno 1567. and so yearly during the tearme of ten yeares then nere ensuing, should cause to be paide at Bristowe, one hundred pound of lawfull money. The first 800. pound to be lent to foure poore young Clothiers, and free mi- Charitable deeds of sir Thomas White.

of the same towne, for the space of ten yeres fifte pound the peece of them, putting sufficient suretics for the same, & at the ende of ten yeares, to be lent to other 16. at the discretion of the Maior, Aldermen, and foure of the common counsaile of the saide Citie. The other two hundred pound to be employed to the prouision of corne, for the releefe of the poore of the same Citie, for their ready monie without gaine to be taken. And after the ende of 9. yeares on the feast of S. Bartholomew, which shall be in an. 1577. at the marchant taylers hall in London, vnto the Maior & commonalty of the Citie of Yorke, or to their attorney authorized, an hundred and fower pound to be lent vnto 4. foure yong men of ỹ said city of Yorke, freemen & inhabitants, (clothiers alwaies to be preferred,) viz. to euery one two pound to haue & occupie ỹ same for the space of ten yeres without paying any thing for the loane, the 4. pound ouerplus of the 104. pound, at the pleasure of Maior and commonalty for their paines to be taken about the receites & payments of the saide 100. pound. The like order in all points is taken for the deliuery of 104. pound in the yeare 1578. to the Citie of Canterbury, in the yeare 1579. to Reding, 1580. to the company of the Mer-

chaunt

chant Tailours, 1581. to Glocester, 1582. to Worcester, 1583. to Excester, 1584. to Sarisbury, 1585. to Westchester, 1586. to Norwich, 1587. to Southampton, 1588. to Lincolne, 1589. to Winchester 1590. to Oxford, 1591. to Yerford to East, 1592. to Cambridge, 1593. to Shrewsbury, 1594. to Linne, 1595. to Bathe, 1596 to Darby, 1597. to Ipswhich, 1598 to Colchester, 1599. to Newecastell. And then to begin againe at Bristowe 104. pound the next yeare to the cytie of York, and so forth to every of the said Cities and townes in the like order as afore, & thus to continue for euer. Where by sir Thomas White gaue vnto the Maior & Commonaltie of Couentrie, y summe of 1400. pound, to purchase landes and tenements to the value of 100. pound by the yeare, which the said Maior and Commonalte did purchase by the onely procurement, and ayde of the sayde Sir Thomas White, for the relefe and preferment of the Common wealth of the saide Cyty of Couentrie, being the in great decay The rents and profites whereof, hee hath deuised to bee yearely conuerted as followeth. First, that twelue poore men Inhabitaunts of the foresaide Citie, shall haue paide vnto them in free almes, the

the summe of 24. pound yearely, the same to be paid vnto them vpon ỳ xx. of March yerely, or within vi. daies after, viz. to euery of them xl.s. a peece for euer. Further it hath deuised, that for the space of ten yeres within one yeare after his decease, to iiii. poore yong men of the said City xl. pounde yearly, viz. x. pound to each of them for ir. yeares following the receit thereof, in free lone. And after those nine yeres be expired, to other iiii. poore yeng men of the saide City likewise for ir. yeares and so from ir. yeares to nine yeares for euer. And after those x. yeares be expired, hee doth deuise that the saide Maior, or Communalte, & Waylues of Couentrie, for the space of xx yeares, shall imploy the said xl. pounde yearely to ii. young men of the saide City for ir. yeares in free lone for euer, and so likewise after those nine years, from nine yeares to nine yeares for euer. And after those xx. yeres be expired, the saide summe of fortie pound, yearely to be deliuered in free loue to one young man of the saide City, for nine yeares, and so likewise to be deliuered from ir. yeares to nine yeres for euer. And after that he doth deuise the saide summe of fortie pound, to be payed and deliuered to the towne of Northampton, the same to be deliuered to one yong man

man for nine yeares in free lone, and so from nine yeares to nine yeares for euer. And then the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Leicester, as afore saide. And the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Nottingham as aforesaide. And the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Warwicke, as aforesaide. And then againe to Couentrie for one yeare, and so to the other Townes afore saide, one after another for euer. And he doth deuise to the Maister and Wardens of the Merchant tailours, to see the saide deuise truely executed & performed according to the couenants, &c. s. yearely for euer. And to the Maior, Recorder, & ten Aldermen of Couentry for their paine in putting forth the saide money fiue shillings eight pence of each of them for euer, & to the Stewarde and Towne Clarke for making of the bondes continually without anye charge to these that receiue the saide money twentie shillings yearely for euer, this is in the recordes remaining in the Merchaunt taylours Hall. And furthermore as I haue receiued from saint Johns Colledge in Oxford, the same sir Thomas White inlarged the gift of 1400 li. before saide to be deliuered to the citie of Couentrie, to the summe of 2060. pound, or there about, to-

wardes the purchasing of landes within the Citie of Couentrie or neare to ỹ same, the rents whereof to be imployed as is aboue rehearsed, with addition also to pay yearely fortie pounde, to the sa de Colledge of Sain. Johns in Oxforde, for an annuity for euer. Thus much for Sir Thomas White, more looke my summary.

Cardinall Poole.

Cardinall Poole was sent for by Queene Mary to returne into England.

The vii. of Nouember, Doc or Cranmer Archbishop of Canterburie, Ladye Jaine that was before proclamed Queene and the Lo d Gilfo de her husbande, were arraigned at the Guild hall of London, & condemned of treason.

In the beginnig of the moneth of January, he Emperor sent a noble man called Egmoundane and certaine other Ambassadours into England, to conclude a marriage betweene king Phillip his sonne, and Queene Mary.

The 21. of December, began the church seruice to be done in Latine, as the same had beene left in the last yeare of K. Henry the eight.

Commotion in Kent by sir T. Wiat.

The 25. of Januarie sir John Gage lord Chamberlaine, certified the Lord Maior of London, that Sir Thomas Wiat with certaine other rebelles were vp in Kent, whereu-

whereupon great watch was kept, & that nigh: the lord Maior rode about to perus: the same, and euery night after two Aldermen did the like, in the day time the gates of the City were warded by substantiall Citizens.

The 27. of January the Lord Treasurer came to Guilde hall from the Councell, to request the Citizens to prepare 500. foote men well harnised, to go against Wiat. which was graunted, and on the morrow were sent to Graue send by water. The 29. of January the duke of Norffolke, with y^e^ capitaine of the garde, and other souldiers, and the captaine & souldiers that were set for London minded to assault Rochester castle where Wiat & his company lay, but the captaines of the city and their soldiers fled ouer Rochester bridge to Wiat, so that the duke was faine to returne againe to London with great feare of his life. The duke of Norffolk sent against Wiat.

Thus Wiats number being strengthened with the Queenes ordinance and treasure, the 30. of January, hee remooued to blacke heath. Wiat strengthened with the Queens ordinance.

Henry duke of Suffolcke father to Ladie Jane, flying into Leicester shire, and Warwicke shire, made proclamation against the Queenes maryage with the Prince of Spaine, &c. But the people inclined

cined not to him. The first of Februare the commons of the Citie assembled in their liueries at the guild hall, whither the Queene with her Lords came riding from Westminster. and there after vehement wordes against Wiat, declared that she ment not otherwise to marry, than the Counsell should thinke both honourable and commodious to the Realme, & therefore willing them truely to assist her in repressing such as contrarie to their duties rebelled. She appointed L. M. Howard Lieutenant of the Citie, and the Earle of Pembroke generall of the field, which both prepared all thinges necessarie. Wiat entred into Southwarke the 3. of Februare, wherefore the draw bridge was broken down, ordinance bent to that part. Generall pardon proclaimed to all that would giue ouer & forsake the rebels. After Wiat had laine three daies in Southwarke, he turned his iourney to Kingstone on Thursday in ỹ morning being the 6. of Feb. where he passed ouer the Thames, & purposed to haue come to London in ỹ night, but by meaus that the carriage of his chief ordinance brake, he could not come before it was farre day. The same Thursday in the afternoone, were two men hanged in Paules Churchyarde, one late Shiref of Leicester

Lord William Haward lieutenant of the citie of London.

Tow men hanged in Paules churchyard

Leicester, the other a baker. On ỳ morow early in the morning the Earle of Pembroke and diuers other, were in S. Iames fieldes with a great power, and their ordinance so bent, that Wyat was faine to leaue the common way, and with a small company came vnder S. Iames wall frō the daunger of the ordinance, & so went by Charing crosse vnto the bell Sauage nigh vnto Ludgate without resistance, in at the wh ch gate he thought to haue been receiued, but perceiuing that he was defeated of his purpose, he fled back againe, and at Temple Barre was taken & brought by water to the tower of London. The 7. day of Feb. the duke of Suffolk which was taken in Leicester shire, was brought to the citie of London by the Earle of Huntingtō and one of his brethren with him, & so had to the tower. The 11. of Feb. Ladie Iane & her husband L. Gilford, were beheaded.

Wiat taken

The duke of Suffolke brought to the Towers

Ladie Iane beheaded.

The 14. & 15. of Feb about the number of fiftie of Wiats faction, were hanged on 40. paire of gallowes, in diuers places about the city. The 17. of Feb. was proclamation made, that all strangers should auoid the realme within 14. dates next ensuing vpon paine of their goods to be confiscate (all free denizens, merchants, & ambassadors excepted) The 22. of Feb. certaine

Wiats men hanged.

Strangers banished the realme.

taſte of Wyats faction to the number of 400. ſmale, were led to Weſtminſter, coupled together with halters about their necks, & there in the tylyard the Queene (wholooker forth of her gallery) pardoned them. The 24. of Febr. Y Grey Duke of Suffolke, was beheaded on tower hill.

Duke of Suffolk beheaded.

1554

The 11. of Aprill, ſir Thomas Wiat was beheaded on the tower hil, and after quartered, his quarters were ſet vp in diuers places, and his heade on the gallowes at hay hill neare hide parke, from whence it was ſhortly after ſtolen,

T. Wiat beheaded.

W. Thomas quartered.

The 27. of Aprill, Lord Thomas Grey was beheaded. William Thomas Gentleman for conſpiring Queene Maries death, was drawen to tiburne & there hanged and quartered the 18. of May.

A gun ſhot at a preacher.

The 1. of June doctor Pendleton preached at Paules croſſe, at whom a gun was ſhott, the pellet wherof light on the church wall. but the ſhooter could not bee found. The 22. of June was proclamation made forbidding the ſhooting in hande gunnes, and bearing of weapons.

An. reg. 2. A ſpirit in a croſſe at London.

The 15. of July, E. Crofte, about the age of 18. yeares ſtoode on a ſcaffold at Paules croſſe all the Sermon time, where ſhe confeſſed that ſhe being moued by diuers lewd perſons therevnto, had vpon the fourteenth of

of March last before passed, counterfaited certaine speeches in an house without Aldersgate of London, through the which, the people of the whole citie where wonderfully molested.

The 19. of July the Prince of Spaine arrived at Southhampton, after he came to Winchester, & there going to Church was honorably receiued of the Bishop, & a great number of nobles. On saint James day, the marryage was solemnized betweene him, & Q. Mary. Shortly after came to London, where vngretyously they were receiued of ỳ Citizens the xvii. of August. The mariage of k. Phillip & Q. Mary.

Dauid Wodrofe, William Chester. shriues.

The 26. of October, a Spaniard was hanged at Charing Crosse, for killing of an Englishman. A Spaniard hanged.

Sir Iohn Lion Grocer, the 28. of October. Maior.

The 24 of November, Cardinall Poole came into Englande, was by parliament restored to his olde dignitie, and shortly after came into ỳ parliament house, where the king and Queene, & other states being present, he exhorted them to returne to the communion of the Church. The next day the whole court of Parliament desired the King Queene, & Cardinall, that by their meanes they might be restored to the obedience of the sea of Rome. Cardinall Poole.

The

Queen Mary bruted to be with childe.

The 28. of Nouember the Lord Maior of London with the Aldermen in scarlet: the commons in their best liueries, assembled in Paules church where doctor Chadsley one of the Prebends preached, he read to the a letter sent from the counsel, ỳ effect wherof was that the Bishoppe of London should cause Te Deum to be sung in all the Churches of his Dioces, with continuall prayer for ỳ Queene, which was conceiued and quicke with childe, the letter being read, he beganne his Sermon with this Theame, Ne timeas Maria inuenisti enim gratiam apud Deum, which sermon being ended, Te Deum was sung.

The second of December Cardinall Poole came to Paules Church, where he tarried till the king came from Westminster, and then the lord Chancellour entered Paules crosse, and preached a Sermon. In the which Sermon he declared, that the king and Queene had restored ỳ Pope to his supremacy, & the three estats assembled in the Parliament, submytting themselues to the same.

Prince of Piamount.

The 27. of December, Emanuel prince of Piamount, with other lordes, where receiued at Graueseud, and so conueied to Westminster.

Prince of Orange.

The 9. of January ỳ Prince of Orange lan.

landed at London.

The fourth of Februarie, John Rogers vicar of Saint Sepulchres, was burnt in Smithfield. John Rogers burnt. 1555

Against Easter ỳ Earle of Deuonshire came to the court, and about ten daies after the Lady Elizabeth came likewise to the Queene. Earle of Deuonshire deliuered.

This yere Walter Ripon made a coch for the Earle of Rutland, which was the first Coch that euer was made in England, since, to wit, in anno. 1564. The said Walter Ripon made the first hollow turning Coch, with pillers and arches for her maiesty, being then her seruant. Also in anno. 1584. a Chariot Throne, with foure pillars behinde to beare a Canapie with a crowne imperiall on the toppe, and before two lower pillars, whereon stoode a Lion and a dragon, the supporters of the armes of England. Vse of Coches first in England.

On Easter day a Priest named William Flower with a Woodknife wounded another Priest as he was ministring the Sacrament to the people in Saint Margarets Church at Westminster, for the which fact the said W. the 24. of April had his right hand smitten off, and for opinions in matters of religion, was burned nigh vnto S. Margarets Churchyard. W. Flower burnt at Westminster.

The

Amillers son fained to be K. Edward. the sixt.

The tenth of May a Constable, who had named himselfe to bee king Edward the first, was sent to the marshalsey, and the 22 of May he was carried about Westminster hall before the Judges, whipped about the pallace, and then through Westminster into Smithfield.

Bradford burnt, anno reg. 2.

The first of July John Bradforde was burned in Smithfield.

Monstrous fish.

In this moneth of August was brought to Linne a monstrous fish of fortie foote in length.

K. Phillip went to Brussels in Brabant to visite the Emperour his father.

Shriues.

Thomas Leigh, John Machill.

Great land waters.

In October fell such abundance of raine, that for the space of sixe dates men might row with boats in S. Georges fields, water came into Westminster hall halfe a yard deepe.

Ridley & Latimer.

The 16. of October. D. Ridley and D. Latimer were burnt at Oxford.

Maior.

Sir William Garard, Haberdasher.

First fruits & tenths restored to the clergie.

The Queene yeelded vp to the spirituall men the first fruites and tenthes of all spirituall liuings. In this parliament was graunted to the king and Queene a subsidie of the laitie, from fiue pound to 10. li. 8 d. of the pound, from ten pound to twentie pounds,

pound, 12. d. of the pound, and from 20. pound vpward 16. d. of the pound, and all strangers double, and the clergie granted 6. s. of the pound.

Stephen Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester, Chauncellour of England, died ỳ ninth of Nouember, and was buried at Winchester. D. G. deceased.

William Constable, who had caused letters to be cast abrode that king Edward was aliue and to some shewed himselfe to be king Edward, the 12. of March was drawen hanged, and quartered at Tyburn. The millers son fayning to be k. Ed.

The 21. of March Doctour Cranmer Archbishop of Canterbury was burned at Oxford. D. Cranmer burnt.

Cardinal Poole on Sunday next, was consecrated Archbishop of Canterbury.

1556

The 22. of March a part of Newgate called Mannings hall was burnt. Newgate a fire.

Certaine persons purposed to haue robbed the Queenes Exchequer, to the intent they might be able to maintaine warre against her, Cheal, Throgmorton, Peckham, Dartlet, and Stanford were apprehended and diuers others fled. Conspiracy,

The 28. of April, Throgmorton and Richard Cheal were drawen to tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. The 19. of Throgmorton & others executed.

May Stanton was likewise executed.

The eight of June Rosley, Dedike, & Bevell, were executed at Tyburne. The 18. of June Sandes, a younger sonne of the Lord Sandes was hanged at S. Thomas of Watrings for a robery.

Sands hanged,

The 27. of June 13. persons were burnt at Stratford the Bowe.

13. burnt at Stratford.

The eight of July M. Beckham and J. Daniell were hanged and headed on the tower hill.

ann. reg. 4.

In the last yeare began the hot burning feauers, wherof died many olde persons, so that in London there died 7. Aldermen in the space of ten moneths.

7. Aldermen deceased.

William Haper, John White,
Sir Thomas Offley, Merchant tailor.

shriues, Maior,

The 21. of Nouember a man was brought from Westminster with a paper on his head, riding, his face towarde the horse taile, to the standard in Cheap, and there set on the pillory, and after burned in both the cheekes with the Letters F. & A. for falsly accusing one of the court of the common place in Westminster of treason.

A false accuser well marked.

Greate cause haue I to wish the like accuser (not being penitent) likewise to be marked, that his swearing and forswearing against me, might be of the lesse credite among the ignorant.

The

The 16. of December a stranger borne was araigned for making keis to Newgate, to haue murthered the keper, and let forth the prisoners, at which time of his araignment he thrust a knife into the side of his fellowe prisoner that had giuen witnes against him, so ꝑ he was in perill of death thereby, for the which fact he was immediatly taken from the barre into ꝑ streete before the Iustice hall, where his hand being first striken off, he was then hanged on a gibbet.

The keeper of Newgate was arraigned and indited, for that the saide prisoner had weapon about him, and his handes loose.

The fourth of January a shippe before Greenwich (the Court being there) shot off her ordenance, one peece beeing charged with a bullet, which passed through ꝑ court and did no more hurt. Gun shot in to the court.

The 27. of February an Ambassadour came from the Emperour of Muscouie and Rusland, who was receiued at Totenham by the Merchants aduenturers of London, riding in veluet coates & chaines of golde, and by them conueyed thorough the Citie vnto Fanchurchstreet where he lodged vntill the twelth of May and then returned. Ambassador frō Muscouy.

The Lorde Sturton murthered two men, for the which he was conueyed from the Tower of London to Salisbury, and there hanged with foure of his seruantes the 6. of March.

A blazing starre was at all times of the night the 6,7,8,9, and 10. of March.

K. Philippe returned into England. 1557

King Philip returned into Englande, and the 12. of March passed through London, with the Queene and the nobles of the Realme.

The 27. of April T. Stafford and other, to the number of 32. persons, comming out of France, tooke the Castle of Scarborough, which they inioyed two daies, and then were taken and brought to London.

T. Stafford beheaded.

The 28. of May. T. Stafford was beheaded on the Tower hill, and on the morowe three of his companions were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

The seuenth of June open warre was proclaimed against the French King.

Englishmen sent to S. Quintianes.

The first of July the king passed ouer to Calais, and so into Flanders, where he made great prouision of warre against the French king, the Queene sent ouer an armie of one thouland horsemen, foure thou-

sand

land footmen, and two thousand pioners, to aide king Phillip whereof the Earle of Penbrooke was generall.

The 15. of July died the Ladie Anne of Cleaue and was buryed at Westminster.

The 18 of August the town of S. Quintains was taken by king Phillip, with the helpe of Englishmen. An. reg. 5

This yeere before harueſt, wheat was solde for foure marke the quarter, malt at 44. shillings the quarter, beans and rie at 28. the quarter, and peaſe at 46. 8. d. But after harueſt wheat was solde for 5. s. the quarter, malt 6. s. 8. rie at 2. s. and 4. d. In the Country wheat was solde for 4. s. the quarter of malt 4. s. 8. d. and in ſome places a buſhell of rie for a pound of Candles which was 4. d. Dearth and plenty.

Richard Malerie, Iames Altam. Shriues.
Sir Thomas Curteis, ſiſhmonger. Maior.

The firſt of January the French men came to Calleis with a great armie, and within foure daies were maiſters thereof, and ſhortly after wanne all the peeces on that ſide the ſea. Calleis loſt by the Engliſhmen.

The French kinge alſo inuaded Flandes, ſpoyled and burt Dunkirke before King Phillip could come to the reſcue.

The 7. of July, within a mile of Not- An. reg. 6.

tingham, a tempest of thunder, as it came through two townes, beat downe all the houses and Churches the belles were cast to the out side of the Churchyards, & some webs of Lead 400. foote in the fielde, withen like a paire of gloues. the river of Trent running betweene the two townes the water with the muddie was carried a quarter of a mile, and cast against trees, the trees were pulled vp by the roots, and cast twelue foote off. A childe was taken forth of a mans handes and caried a hundreth foote, and then let fall, and so died, fiue or six men were slaine, there fell some hailestones that were fiftcene inches about &c.

The quartaine agues continued more vehemently than y^e last yere passed, where through died many olde people, especially Priests so that a great number of Parishes were vnserued.

Shiriues. John Hlase, Richard Champion,
Maior. Sir Thomas Leigh, Mercer.

King Philip beeing absent out of the realme, Queene Mary ended her life the seuentenenth of November in y^e yeare 1558. when shee had raigned fiue yeares, foure moneths, and odde dates. The same date deceased Cardinall poole, and a little before two of her Phisitions, besides diuerse

Phisi-

Bishops and noble men. Queene Marie was buried at Westminster, and Cardinall Poole at Canterbury.

Queene Elizabeth.



Elizabeth our most gratious and soueraigne Ladie, second Daughter to king Henry the eight, to ye great comfort of Englande, was proclaimed Queene the 17 of November, anno. 1558. not long after shee came from Hatfielde in Hartfordeshire, into the charterhouse of London, & from thence to the Tower, where, she remained vntill preparation was made for her Coronation. An. Reg. 1 Coronation

The 14 of Ianuary the Queenes maiestie passed through the Citie to her palace at Westminster, the next day she was crowned by Doctor Oglethorpe Bishop of Carlile. The 20. of Ianuary beganne a Parliament at Westminster, before the state whereof D. Cox, late come from beyond the seas, and sometime scholemaister to king Edward the first, made a learned sermon. In this Paliament the first Parliament.

fruites and tenthes were granted to the crowne, & also ꝑ supreem gouernment ouer the state Ecclesiasticall, likewise the booke of common prayer and administration of the Sacraments in the vulgr tongue was restored.

1559 A conference at Westminster.

The third of Aprill the Queenes matestie appointed a conference to be made at Westminster Church, betweene the olde Bishops, and certaine learned men late come from beyond the Seas, concerning matters of religion.

The 7. of Aprill was a peace proclaimed betwixt England, France, & Scotland

Subsidie graunted.

A subsidie, of 2. s. 8. d. the pound, of moueable goods.

The citizens of London mustered at Greenwich.

The 9. of July the Citizens of London had a muster afore the Queene at Greenwich of 1400. men. where of 800. were pikemen. 4. harquebuts, and 200. halberts, which were furnished and set forth by the companies of the Citie of London.

Bishops deprined.

In the moneth of July, the Bishopes of Yorke, Elie, and London, with other, for refusing to take ꝑ oath touching ꝑ Queens supremacie, were deprined from their Bishoprickes. And likewise we e diuerse Deanes, Archdeacons, Parsons and Vi-

cars.

ears, depriued from their Benifices, and some commit ted to prison in the tower, Fleete, Marshalsey and kings bench.

Commissioners were likewise appoynted for the establishing of religion through the whole Realme.

Also all houses of Religion erected by Queene Mary suppressed. Iniunctions

On the euen of Saint Bartholomew, day and the morrowe, in Paules Churchyard, Cheape, and diuerse places of the citie of London, the roods, and other Imagies of the Churches were burned Churchimages burned.

The 8. and 9. of September, an Obsequie was kept in Paules Church at London, for Henry the French king. Obsequi for the French king.

Thomas Lodge, Roger Martine. shriues.
Sir William Hewet, Clothworker. Maior.
Ann. reg. 2.

The Duke of Norfolke went towarde Scotland as generall with an armie, who remained at Berwicke. The 17. of Nouember. 1560

In the moneth of Aprill the Lorde Gray entered Scotland with an armie of tenne thousand, and besieged the towne of Leith, where betweene the French and the Englishmen were often skrimishes, and many slaine. Lord Gray besieged Leith.

In May a noble man of France obtained

ned of the Queenes Maiesty, to send sir William Cecil Knight, principall, Secretary, with Doctor Cotton to treat with the Frenchmen in Scotland. who by their wisdomes so well ordered the matter, that they agreede vpon a peace, the French to depart.

Houses blowne vp.

The 6ft of July through shooting of a gunne which brake in the house of a dutch man in croked lane setting fire on a firkin and barrell of Gunpoulder, foure houses were blowen vp, and diuerse other sore scattered, nine men and women were slaine.

The 3. fal of base money

On Michaelmas euen was published by proclamation, that the teston coined for 12.d.ob. in the raigne of king Edwarde the first, called downe to 6.d. shoulde now forthwith (marked with the portcullis) be taken for foure d.ob. with the greyhound for two d.ob. the third sort, not to be taken for any value, the groate should be 2.d. the 2. d. a pennie, &c.

New coine of fine siluer

Shriues, Maior.

An. reg. 3

Chriſtopher Draper, Thomas Ro.
Sir William Cheſter, Draper.

The 17. of November.

The 21. of March a notable Grammer Schole was founded by the maister wardens, and assistantes of the Worshipfull company of the Merchant Tailours of

Merchant Tailours, schoole.

London

London, in the Parish of Saint Laurence Pountney. In the same Citie Richard Hills, late maister of that Companie gaue fiue hundred pound toward the purchase of the houle whereon the said schole is kept.

The tenth of Aprill William Geffrey was whipped from the Marshalsey in Southwarke, to Bedlim without Bishops gate of London, for that he professed one I. Moore to be Christ our saiuour. And the same I. Moore was whipped till hee confessed Christ to be in heauen, and himselfe a sinfull man. 1561 W. Geffrey whipped. A false christ whipped.

The 4. of June betweene foure & fiue of the clocke in the after noone, the steeple of Paules being fired by lightening, burst forth beneath the roofe of the crosse, & from thence burnt downe the tobere to the stone worke, so terrible, that within the space of foure houres, the same steeple with the roles of the Church were consumed. Paules steeple on fire.

Alexander Auenon, Humfrey Baskeruile. Sir William Harper, Merchant tailor. shrimes. Maior. Free schole at bedford.

This sir William Harper founded a free schoole in the towne of Bedford) where he was borne.)

The

An. reg. 4. The 15. of Nouember the Queens maiesty published a proclamation, wherin she restored to the Realme diuers small peeces of siluer money, as the peece of fiue pence foure penke three pence, two pence, and a penie, three halpence, and three farthings.

The 17. of Nouember In March a Mare brought forth a Fole with one bodie and two heads, and a long taile growing out betweene ỳ two heads. Also a Sow farrowed a Pigg with foure legs like to the armes of a man childe, w hands and fingers, &c.

Monstrous births. In Aprill a Sowe farrowed a Pigge with two bodies, eight feet, and but one head, many calues and lambes were monstrous some with collers of skinne growing about their neckes, like to the double ruffes of shirtes and neckercheffes then vsed.

1562 The 24. of May a man childe was borne at Chichester in Sussex, the head, armes, and legges whereof, were like a nutame, the breast and bellie bigge, from the nauel a long string hanging, about the necke a collour of flesh, growing like the ruffe of a neckercheife, comming vp aboute the eares.

Going to Newhauen. The Queenes Maiestie in September addressed a band of her subiects to ỳ town of

of Newhauen in Normandy, vpon whose arriuall the townes men and inhabitants ioyfully surrendred themselues and their townes, which was kept by Englishmen from September 1562. to the 29. of Iulie 1563. The gouernour of which hauen was the Earle of Warwicke, who with the Captaines serving there, and souldiers trayned by them tooke obsidge of seruice together, whith part of the olde appointed garison of Warwick did at that time both manfully defende the peece and valiantly encountred by sundry skrimishes with Countie Ringraue and his band, the most parte whereof were happily atchieued to the great ouerthrowe of the aduersaries part, and singuler commendation of ours.

William Allin, Richard Chamberlaine, sir Thomas Lodge Grocer. Shriues. Maior.

The 16. of January a great tempest of winde and thunder happened in y towne of Leicester, which ouerthrew 411. hayes of houses, and ouerturned many. An. 5. the 17 of Nouember Tempest at Leicester 1563

When the French men with huge armies assembled out of all parts of Fraunce, to recouer the place of passage: the stopping whereof by our power was the double woe of their Comon wealth, there bred through the

the season of the yeare, and putrifaction of the aire, a miserable plague among our men, which marueilously increased, with the death of diuerse of the best Captaines and souldiours, where withall, there followed a cruell & quicke siege, where at, was present the young King himselfe, the Constable, and the best tried number of warlike souldiours within the whole country. The Cannons were placed, the Castle and walles were battered, and sundry breaches made beyonde expectation, howbeit they were rewarded by our gunners, our captaines, and souldiours, in courageous order standing at the seuerall breaches readie to defende their assaults which perceiued by the enemy, they caused their trompeters to sound the blast of emparle, that composition might be made, wherein both parties concluded, the towne was deliuered the 29. of July.

Pestilence. 103. parishes in London, besides 11 in the suburbs.

The Plague of pestilence beeing in the towne of Newhauen, through the number of souldiers that returned into England, the infection therof spred into diuers parts of this realme, but especially the Cite of London was so infected, that in the same whole yeare that is to say, from the first of January. 1562, vntill the last of December, in an. 1563. the whole number of all that

that dyed of all diseases, as wel within the Citie and liberties, as in the out parishes, was xvii. thousand vi. hundred and three score, and of them, there dyed of the plague twenty thousand one hundred thirtie and five.

The 8. of July, happened a great tempest of lightning & thunder, wherewithall a woman and three kine were slaine in the Couent garden neare to Charing crosse: in Essex a man was torne in peeces, his barn was borne downe, and his hay burnt. Tempest at London.

There was no term kept at Michaelmas. Earthquake

An earthquake in the moneth of September, specially in Lincolne and Northampton shires.

Edward Bankes, Roland Hayward. shriues.
Sir John Wright Grocer. Maior.

The newe Maior kept no feast at Guildhal, & tooke his oath at the vttermost gate of the Tower of London.

From the firſt of December til the twelfe was such continuall lightning & thunder, that the like had not beene seen nor heard by any man liuing. An. reg. 6. Lightning & thunder.

In the moneth of December, was taken on the shore at Sandsby in Lincolnshire a monstrous fish, in length xiv. yardes, his taile xv. foote broade, & vi. yards betweene his eyes.

Mill

Terme kept at Hertford.

Hillary tearme kept at Hertford Castle

Peace proclaimed.

Peace proclaimed betweene England and France.

Watch on S Peters euen

Throughout all the Citie was on the vigill of S. Peter a watch in the Citie of London, which only stand in the highest streats of Cheape, Cornhill and so forth to Aldgate.

The Queens progresse through Cambridge

The fift of August the Queenes Maiestie in her progresse, came to the Vniuersitie of Cambridge, and was of all the Students honorable receiued in the Kinges Colledge. She made within S. Maries church a notable Oration in Latine, in the presence of the wole learned Vniuersitie, to the Students great comfort. The next day shee went forward to Finchbrooke.

Outeryer & bel man for the day.

The 30. day of August was enacted by a common counsell of the citie of London that all such citizens as from thenceforth should be constrained to sel household stuffe should first cause the same to be cryed thorough the Citie by a man with a bell, and then to be solde by the common outeryer appointed for that purpose.

Great flods in the thames

The 20. of September arose great flods in the riuer of Thames, where through the Marshes were ouerflowed, and many castell drowned.

Shriues.

Edward Lackeman, Lionell Ducket.

The

The 2. of October was an obsequie at Paules of London for Ferdinando late Emperour. Obsequie for Ferdinando Emperour.

The seuenth of October at night all the North parts of the element seemed to be couered with flames of fire, proceeding from the Northeast and Northwest towards the mid of the firmament and descended West. Fiery impressions.

Sir Richard Mallory, mercer. Maior. ann. reg. 7.

The 20. of November through negligence of a mayden with a candle, in an hundred pound waight of gunpouder, three houses in Bucklersbury were sore shaken, and the maid died. The 17. of November houses shaken with gunpouder.

The 21. of December beganne a Frost which continued so extreamely, that on New yeres euen people went ouer & along the Thames on the yce, fro London bridge to Westminster, some played at the football, diuers of the Court beeing then at Westminster, shot at pricks set vpon the Thames. And the people both men and women went on the Thames in greater number than in any streete of the citie of London. On the third day of Januarie at night it began to thaw, and on the 5. day was no yce to be seene betweene London bridge and Lambeth, which sodaine thaw caused great floods and high waters, that The Thames frosen ouer.

bare downe bridges and houses, and drowned many people in England, especially

Ows bridge borne down.

Yorkshire Ows bridge was borne away. The third day of February, Henry Stuart Lorde Darely, eldest sonne of Mathew Earle of Lincur, toske his iourney toward Scotland, and in Sommer following married Marie Q. of Scotland.

H. Stuarte married the Queene of Scots.

1565 March at Midsomer. Tempest at Chelmesford.

On S. Peters euen at night, was the like standing watch in London, as had been on the same night xii. moneths.

The 16. of July about ix. of the clocke at night began a tempest of lightning and thunder, with showres of haile, which continued till 3. of the clocke in the next morning so terrible, that at Chelmesforde in Essex, 500. hundred acres of corne was destroyed, the glasse windowes on the east side of the towne, & on the West & South sides of the Church were beaten downe, with also the tiles of their houses, besides riuers barnes, chimnies, & the battlements of the Church which was ouerthrowne. The like harme was done in many other places, as at Leeds, Cranebrooke, Douer, &c. Christopher Prince and Margraue of Baden, with Cicely his wife, sister to the king of Swethland, in September landed at Douer, & the 1. day of the same they came to London and were lodged at

Margraue & Marques of Baden.

the

the Earle of Bedfords place where, within foure dates after she trauailed and was deliuered of a man child, which childe was christened in the Queenes Chappell at White Hall, the Queenes Maiesty being Godmother, gaue the child to name Edwardus Fortunatus.

Iohn Riuers, Iames Hawes.
Sir Richard Champion, Draper.

Shriues, Maior, Ann. reg. 8.

The 24. of December there rose a great stoume of wind, by whose rage y Thames and Seas ouerwhelmed many persons, and the great gates at the West end of S. Paules Church in London, were through the force of the wind then in the westerne part of the world, blowen open.

The 17. of Nouember Pauls gate blown open

The Marques of Baden, and the Lady Cicely his wife, sister to the king of Swethen, now in the moneth of Aprill departed this land.

1566
The Marq. of Baden returneth.

Certaine houses in Cornehill being first purchased by the citizens of London, & cost them more than 532. pound, were afterwarde solde to such as should caule them from thence, & then the ground being made plaine, possession thereof was giuen to sir Tho. Gresham knight, there to build a place for Merchants to assemble in, at his owne proper charges, who on the seuenth of June, laide the first stone of

The Exchange in Cornhill.

the foundation, and forthwith the worke-men followed with such diligence, that by the moneth of November, in Anno 1597. the same was couered with slate.

The 1. of August the Queenes Maie-stie in her progresse came to the Vniuersi-tie of Oxford, and was of all the students honourably receiued.

The queens progresse to Oxford.

The 5. of September after disputations the Queene at the humble suit of certain of her Nobilitie, made a breefe Oration in Latine to the Vniuersitie, and the first her Maiestie bade them farewell & rode to Ricote.

Shriues. Richard Lambart, Ambrose Nicholas, Iohn Langley.

Maior. Sir Christopher Draper, Iremonger.

Ybg prince of Scottes christened. An. reg. 9.

Charles James, the first of that name, sonne to Henry Stuart L. of Darnly and Mary king and Queene of Scots, was borne in Edenborough castle the 19. of June last past, and the 18. of December solemnly christened at Sterling whose Godfathers at the Christening were Charles king of Fraunce and Philibert duke of Sauoy, and the Queenes Maie-stie of Eng. and was the Godmother, who gaue a font of gold curiously wrought and enamelled.

The 10. of February in the morning,

Lady

Henry Stuart L. of Darnely before named king of Scots, by Scots in Scotland was traiterously murdered. K. of Scots murdered.

Within the space of 3. moneths last past died vii. Aldermen of London. 7. Aldermen deceased in London.

The 22. of Aprill by great misfortune 1567
fire in the towne of Osseltry in Wales to the number of two hundred houses besides cloth, corne, cattell, &c. were consumed. Osseltrie burnt.

The 17. of May in the towne of Milnal in Suffolke, 37 houses besides barns, stables, & such like were consumed with fire in the space of two houres. Milnall in Suffolke burnt.

Shane Oneile who had rebelled against the Queenes Maiestie in Ireland, was this yeare with his great losse manfully repelled from the siege of Dundalke by the garrison thereof, and afterward thorough the valiance of sir Henry Sidney L. deputie of Ireland, he was so discomfited in sundry conflicts that now hee determined to put a collar about his necke, and penitently to require his pardon. But Neile Packener his secretary, perswaded him first to trie the friendship of certaine wild Scottes that then lay encamped in Clan Iboy, under the conducting of Alexander Oge, and Mac, William Buske, whose father and uncle Shan Oneile han Shan Oneile discomfited

lately killed, neuertheleſſe he went to the ſaid campe the ſecond of June, whereafter a diſſembled entertainment, Gilliam Bulke miniſtred quarrelling talke, and made a fray vpon Oneiles men, and then gathering togither his Scots, hewed in peeces Shan Oneile, his Secretary, and all his company.

Shan Oneile ſlaine.

Watch at Midſomer.

On S. Johns euen at night, was the like ſtanding watch in London, as had been on S. Peters euen in the yeare laſt before paſſed. The xxiv. of July Charles James the yong Prince of Scotland, after a Sermon made by J. Knokes, was crowned King of Scottes at Sterling church, and at that time the Q. of Scots was priſoner at Loughleuen.

Coronation in Scotland.

Shriues, Maior. An. reg. 10.

Thomas Ramſey, William Bond, Sir Roger Martin, Mercer.

Hay ſold by waight.

After a dry Sommer ſ. ſollowed a ſharpe winter with ſuch a ſcarſitie of fodder and hay, that in diuers places the ſame was ſolde by waight by v.d. the ſtone, there ſo ſollowed alſo great death of cattell.

1568 Great winds.

The 28. of March through vehement rage and tempeſt of winds many veſſels on the Thames with two tilboats before Grauelend, were ſonke and ouerwhed.

Q. of Scots arriued in England.

The 16. of May, Mary Q. of Scottes after her eſcape made out of Loughleuen, where

where she had been imprisoned, arriued at Wreasingron in England, hauing in her company to the number of 16. persons, besides 4. watermen where she was staied, & conuaied to Carlile and from thence to Bolton castle belonging to the L. Scrope, who with sir Ralph Sadler lieutenant downe for that purpose, had the custody of her, till shee was committed to the Earle of Shrewesbury.

The 26. of June deceased T. Young Archbishop of Yorke at Shefield, & was buried at Yorke. Archbishop of Yorke deceased.

I. Alephe. R. Harding draper Iames Bacó. Shrines.

The 11. of October were taken in Suffolke at Downam bridge 17. monstrous fishes, some of them 27. foote in length. Monstrous fishes.

Sir Thomas Roe, Merchant taylour. Maior.

This sir T. Roe caused to be inclosed with a wall of brick, nigh one acre of ground neere vnto Bethlem without bishopsgate, to be a place of burial for the dead, of such parishes in London as lacked conuenient ground within their parishe: he also builded a lofe for ladies & gentlewome to stand in Paules Churchyard of London, there to heare the Sermons. More the said sir Thomas Roe at his decease, gaue to the Master and Wardens of the Merchant taylors, the summe of 100. pound to be Burial for the dead.

to the intent they shall deliuer the same one vnto eight poore men occupying rowing at the pearch or shearing with the broad sheres, freemen of the said companie, or making of garments, the summe of 12. pound, 1. s. to a man in free loane for two yeares, and so from two yeares to two yeares for euer. He also gaue landes and tenements, out of the which should be giuen to poore men free of the Clothworkers, Carpenters, Tylars, Plaisterers, and Armorers, to be chosen out of the said companies of such poore and impotent persons, as for their age and impotencie are vnable comodiously to exercise their crafts or faculties, the summe of 11. pound yearely for euer, viz. xiii. pound to each of them.

New Conduit at Wallbrooke, An. reg. 11.

At the costes and charges of the Citizens of London a new conduit was builded at Shallbake corner neare to Bowgate, the water whereof is conueied out of the Thames.

A Frenchman executed.

The 17. of January a Frenchman and two Englishmen were drawn from Newgate to Tiborne and there hanged, the Frenchman quartered, who had coined gold counterfait, the Englishmen the one had clipped siluer, the other cast testons of Tinne.

The

The 28. of March the Pentioners well appoin ed in armour on horſebacke, muſtered before the Queene in Hide Parke beside Weſtminſter. 1569 Muſter of Pentioners.

A great Lotterey being holden at London in Paules Churchyard at the Weſt doze, was begun to be drawen the 11. of Januarie, and continued day and night till the 6. of May. A Lotterie at London.

The 7 of Auguſt an Ambaſſadour from Muſcouie, landed at the Tower wharfe, and was there receiued by the lord Maior of London, the Aldermen and Shriues in ſcarlet, with the Merchants aduenturers in coats of blacke velues all on horſe backe, who conuayed him to the Muſcouie houſe in Seeding lane, there to be lodged. Embaſſador from Muſcouie.

The plague of peſtilence somewhat ranging, Michaelmas tearme was adiourned vnto Hillary tearme. Tearme adiourned.

Henry Becher, William Dane. Shriues.

This M. Dane by his Teſtament, and alſo Mar. aret Dane his wife gaue great legacies to the poore, neuer performed.

The 11. of October T. Duke of Norfolke was brought to the tower priſoner.

Sir Alexander Auenon, Iremonger. Maior.

This Maior went by water to Weſtminſter, and there tooke his oth, but kept No Maiors feaſt.

no

no feast at Guild hall, least through comming together of a multitude infection of the pestilence might have increased

Ann. reg. 12.

The 24. of November the Q. Maiestie caused the Earles of Northumberland & Westmerland who rebelled in the North to be proclaimed traytors, and forthwith prepared an army for their suppression.

The 17. of Nouember the earls of Northumberland and Westmerland proclaimed traitours.

The Earle of Sussex lieutenant generall in the North, had on the 17. of November there published the like proclamation against the said rebels, and also sent out to all such gentlemen as he knew to be of her Maiesties loving subiects vnder his rule, which came vnto him with such a number, as he was able to make aboue fiue thousand horsemen and footemen, and so being accompanied with the earle of Rutland his lieutenant, the lord Hunsdon generall of his horsemē, William lord Eure who had the leading of the rereward of the footmen, and Sir Ralph Sadler treasurer, who all came to Yorke, the 21. of December they marched from Yorke toward Topcliffe, the 22. Sir G. Bowes comming from Barnards castle met him, & was made Marshall of the armie, then they went to Northalarton, to Smeaton, to Croftbridge, and so to Aclay, on the which day the rebels

The Earle of Sussex lieutenant generall against the rebels.

bels fled from Durham to Erham.

The Earle of Sussex went from Aclay to Durham, then to New castle, and the 17. of December to Erham, from whence the rebels were gone the night before to Nawarth, where counselling with Edward Dakers concerning their owne weakenes, as also how they were pursued by the Earle of Sussex and his power of 7. thousand. And moreover that the earle of Warwicke, the lord Clinton lord Admirall of England, and lord Hunsdon Wardeyn of the East Marches with an armie of xii. thousand out of the South, whereof the said Earle of Warwicke was generall, was not farre behind them at Brow bridge.

Earle of Warwicke sent against the rebels.

The next night the two Earles of Northumberland and Westmerland, with sundry of the principall gentlemen, fled to Herlaw in Scotland. The other rebels were shortly after take by the Earle of Sussex.

The Earles of Northumberland and Westmerland.

The fourth and fift of January did suffer at Durham to the number of fiftie five Constables and other, amongst whome the Alderman of the Towne and a preest called parson Plomtree, were the most notable. Then George Bowes Marshall finding many to be faultors in the aforesaid rebellion, did see them executed in every Market Towne and other places, betwixt

Rebels executed at Durham.

betwixt New Castell and Methoyby, about 60. miles in length, and 40. miles in breadth.

A prentice hanged for murdering his master.

The 21. of Januarie a prentice was hanged at the North end of Finke lane in London, for that he had striken his master, whereof he died.

Leonard Dacre fled into Scotland.

The 22. of February Leonard Dacre having raised a number of people, the L. Hundon and other setting on him with a company of valiant souldiers, slue many of his people, and forced him to flie into Scotland.

On good Friday Simon Digby, John Fulthorp Esquires, Robert Dememan, Thomas Bishop the younger, gentlemen, were drawen from the castle of Yorke to Knauesmire without the citty of Yorke, & there hanged, headed, and quartered.

The earle of Sussex made a iourney into Scotland.

The 17. of Aprill the Earle of Sussex with the lord Hundon, master William Drewyte high Marshall of Berwicke & all the garrison and power of the same, began a iourny into Scotland, and entred into Tyndale, burnt, ouerthrew, & spoiled all the castles, townes, and villages of their enemies before them, till they came to Cralling.

The same day Sir John Foster, warden of the middle Marches with the garrison

ſiſon of the ſame, entred into Tiuidale vpon Erpas gate fiftene miles from Warke, where they like ouer they burnt, raced, and ſpoiled the cuntry before them, till they came to Castle Cranins, which likewiſe they ouerthrewe, raced, and burnt. Sir I. Foſter with a garriſon entred Scotland.

There both the armies met, and ſo marched by the riuer of Tiwit, racing, burning, and ſpoiling cauſes and piles along the riuer till they came to Geowoath.

The lord Lieutenant returned to Barwicke the 22. of Aprill.

The lord Scrope warden of the Weſt Marches entred Scotland the 18. of Aprill, burnt and ſpoiled almoſt to Dumfries, tooke many priſoners, and returned ſafely. The marches of England were ſo garded by the L. Eure, ſir George Bowes, and other of the Biſhoprycke, that not one houſe was burned, nor one Cow taken out of England. There was raced, ouerthrowen, and burnt in this iourney, about fiftie ſtrong caſtles and piles, and about 300. townes and villages. The Lorde Scrope entred Scotland.

The 25. the Lieutenant accompanied with the lord gouernour, the Marſhall, three knights, fiue Gentlemen, Captaines, and ſouldiers, to the number of three thouſand, ſet forwarde to Yorke and ſo to Newnie

Helwme Castle, which Castle was yeel-
ded, the lord Gouernour, the lord Mar-
shall, and other, expelled the Scottes, in
the number of 168. persons, among whom
were two English men, which were cap-
tied to Barwicke & there executed. The
lord lieutenant placed in the Castle Cap-
taine Wood, and captain Pikeman, with
200. hundred souldiers, and so returned to
Berwicke. The fourth of May her ma-
master Drewy Marshall, with the num-
ber of 2000. to take Faust castle, which
at the first comming was deliuered to the
Marshall, who expelled the Scots, and
so returned to Berwicke.

Rebels exe-
cuted at
Barwicke.

Sir William Drewy set forward to-
ward Edenborough with diuers Ser-
bands, to ioyne with the Earles of Lin-
nox, Morton, Glencorne, and Warre with
other of the kings power of Scotland, in
pursuing of the English rebels, and such
as supported them. They came to Eden-
borough the thirteenth of May, and from
thence to Luthcoe, where the Regent was
slaine.

The 17. the footmen marched to Fal-
kirke, and sir William Drewy with the
horsemen, marched to Sterling to seeke
king. The 18. they departed to the foote
bands, & so togither marched to Glascoy,
where

where the lord Hamelton had beſieged a houſe of the kings, but hearing of their comming they fled.

The 23. our Generall with the whole armie marched towards the caſtle of Hamelton, and there had parly with Arthur Hamelton, but he would not deliuer the caſtle, from thence accompanied with the Earle of Lenox and Mortaine with the horſemen, marched to a faire houſe of the Abbots of Kelwting, which houſe they burned with 17. houſes more, whereof one was the Lord Arbaps.

The 27. of May Thomas Norton and Chriſtopher Norton of Yorkeſhire, for the late rebellion in the North, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, and quartered. The Nortõs executed.

The 28. of May the Caſtle of Hamelton was yelded to Sir William Drewrie, and by him preſently ſpoyled and burnt. Hamelton in Scotland yelded.

A conſpiracie was made by certaine gentlemen and other in the countrey of Norfolke, whoſe purpoſe was on Midſommer day, at Harleſtone faire with ſound of Trumpet, to haue raiſed a number, and then to proclaime their pretence againſt ſtrangers and other. This mat- Conſpiracy in Norfolke.

ter

ter was deliuered by T. Kete vnto I. Kenley, who forthwith sent the same Letters the next Iustice, before whome he opened the whole matter, whereupon Master D. Drewrie immediatly apprehended I. Throgmorton, and after him many gentlemen of the City of Norwich, and the Countrey of Norffolke and at the next Sessions of Gaole deliuery at the Castle of Norwich, 8. of them were endicted of high treason, three of them were hanged, bowelled, and quartered, which were John Throgmorton, Thomas Brooke, and G. Dedman.

Duke of Norffolke remoued.

The 4. of August the duke of Norffolke was remoued to the Charterhouse, next vnto Smithfield.

Felton executed.

The same day was arraigned I. Felton for hanging a Bull at the gate of the Bishoppe of Londons pallace, and also two young men for coyning and clipping, who all were found guiltie of high treason.

The 8. of August I. Felton was drawen from Newgate into Paules Church-yard, and there hanged before the bishops pallace gate, and being cut downe aliue, was bowelled and quartered. The shirifes returned to Tiburn with two young men, which were there executed for coyning and clipping.

The

The 22. of August the Earle of Sussex and the lord Scrope marched from Carlile with the Queenes armie and force of the north into Scotland, passing ouer the riuer of Eske, Leuin, and Sarke, so to Dornocke wood, and then to Annonna, a stron house of the lord Harris, which they raced and ouerthrew with other thereabouts, from thence to Hoddim, which they blewe vp, from thence to Kennell, which they burnt, from thence to Domfrees, which they sacked, and ouerthrew a sumptuous house belonging to the Queene of Scots, then passing the riuer of Longher, they burnt and spoiled Cowhilles & Powtracke, and returned to Domfrees, and so to the towne of Dankende, which they burnt, with another house pertaining to William Harwell, to the Castle of Callauoracke, which Castle they blew vp and returned. A iourney into Scotland.

The 28 of August they marched towards Carlile, where by y way they burnt two houses, y one being Arthur Greames, the other Rich George.

Francis Barnam, William Box. Shrines.

The 5. of October happened a terrible tempest of winde and raine, by meanes whereof many shippes and other vessels were drowned: the waters ouerflowing High waters.

drowned many townes, villages, cattell, houses and goods, besides many men, women, and children, drowned in their beddes.

Maior, An. reg. 13. Sir Rowland Haward.

The 23. of Januarie the Queenes Maiestie accompanied with her Nobilitie, came to Sir Thomas Greshams in Bishops gate street of London, where she dined, and after returning through Cornehill, entred the Burse, which place she caused by an Heralde to be proclaimed the Royall Exchange.

Roiall Exchange.

A strange kind of earth remouing.

The 17. of Februarie at Kynaston, neare Wercleche in the Countie of Hereford, was seene the ground to open, and certaine rockes with a peece of ground remooued, and went forward the space of foure yates. It remooued it selfe betweene five of the clocke in the euening, and seuen the next morrowe, fortie paces, carrying great trees and sheepe coates, some with three score sheepe in them. The depth of the hole where it first brake out, is thirty foote, the breadth of the breach is eight score yardes, and in length about twelue score yardes. It ouerthrew Kynaston Chappell. Also two high wales be remooued nigh one hundred yards, with the trees of the hedgerowes. The ground in all is

26.

26. acres, and where tillage ground was, there is pasture left in place, and where was pasture, there is tillage ground gone upon it.

The second of Aprill a Parliament beganne at Westminster, wherein was granted by the Clergie a subsidy of fiue shillings in the pound, and by the temporaltie two fifteenes, with a subsidy of two shillings 8. d. in the pound. 1571. Parliament.

The first of June Iohn Storie a Doctor of the Canon law, who before had ben condemned of high treason, was drawen from the Tower of London to Tiburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. Doctor Storie executed.

The 18. of June there was a combat appointed to haue been fought for a certaine manour & demaine lands in the Isle of Harty in Kent, Simon Low and Iohn Kyme plaintifes, had brought a Writ of right against T. Baramore, who offered to defend his right by battell, & the plaintifes aforesaid accepted to answere his challenge. Hereupon the said Baramore brought before the Iudges of the common pleas at Westminster, one G. Thorne, & the plaintifes brought H. Nayler maister of defence. Thorne cast downe a gauntlet, which Nayler tooke vp. Vpon A combat appointed at Tuthill.

the Sonday before the battaile should be tryed, on the next morrowe the matter was stayed, and the parties agreed, that Paramore being in possession should haue the land.

The quarrell of combat staied.

It was thought good that for Paramores assurance, the order should be kept touching the combat, and that the plaintifes Low and Kyme should make default of appearance, and that the Court should sit in Tuthill fields, where was prepared one plot of ground one and twenty yardes square double railed for the combat, without the West square a stage being set for the Judges, representing the court of common pleas.

About ten of the clocke the court of common pleas came to the place prepared, when the lord chiefe Justice with two other his associats were set, then Low was called to come in, or else to loose his Writ of right.

Then the sureties of Henry Naylor were called to bring in the said Naylor, champion for Simon Lowe, and shortly thereupon sir Jerome Bowes leading Naylor entred the lists, hanging him downe till he came iust against the Judges, & there making curtesie. Naylor put off his nether stocks, and so bare foote and bare legged, saue

same his silke scaullions, and his dubblet sleeues tied vp to the elbow, bare headed, came in as is aforesaid.

Then were called the sureties of G. Thorne, and immediatly sir Henry Cheiney entring vsed the like order as Naylor had. After all this the lord chiefe Iustice rehearsing the manner of bringing the writ of right by Simon Low, of the answer made by Paramor, and how Paramour had challenged to defend his right by his champion G. Thorne, and of the accepting the triall by Low, with his champion Henry Naylor, then for default of appearance in Low, he adiudged the land to Paramour, and dismissed the Champions.

The 16 of July Rebecca Chamber of Yerietteham, for poisoning T. Chamber her husband, was burnt at Maidstone in Kent. A woman burnt.

The seuenth of September the Duke of Norffolke was remoued from y Charterhouse to the tower of London. Duke of Norffolke sent to the tower.

The 22. of September deceased Iohn Iewell bishop of Salisbury, in his life a most eloquent and diligent preacher, but a farre more painfull and studious writer, as his workes remaining witnes. B. of Salisbury deceased.

Henry Milles, Iohn Branch. shriues.

Maior. Sir William Allen, Mercer.

The christians victorie against the Turkes.

The 9. of November great reioycing was made at London, for the late come newes of a maruallous victorie obtained by the Christian armie by Sea, against the Turks the first of October last passed, wherein was taken & sunke of the Turkes gallies and Bizantines 230. there were slaine of the Turkes more than thirtie thousand, beside a great number of prisoners taken, and about 12000. Christians that had beene slaues with the Turkes, were set at libertie. The 13. of January deceased sir William Peter knight, who had beene secretary and of the priuy counsell to foure kings & queens in this realm, and seuen times lord Ambassador abroad in forraine lands, he augmented Exceter Colledge in Oxford, with lands to the value of one hundred pounds by yeare, & also builded ten almes houses in the Parish of Ingarstone for twentie poore people ten within the house, & ten without, hauing euery one of them two pence the day, a winter gowne, and two lead of wood, and among them feeding for fiue Kine winter and Sommer.

An. reg. 24

Sir W. Peter deceased.

Duke of Norffolke arraigned.

The 16. of January T. Duke of Norffolke was arraigned in Westminster hall, and there by his Peeres found guilty of

of high treason.

The 11. of February Reinolme Barney and Edmond Hather, were drawn from the Tower of London, and Henry Rolfe from the Marshalsey in Southwarke, all three to Tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, Barney and Hather for conspiracie, and Rolfe for counterfaiting the Queenes majesties hand.

The 12. of February was proclamation made for the sharpe punishment of such as conuaied Bels, Lead, and other church goods out of their Parish Churches or Chappels. A proclamation.

The tenth of March deceased sir William Powlet knight L. Saint John, Earle of Wiltshire, Marques of Winchester, knight of the Garter, one of the Q. majesties priuie Counsell, and Lord high Treasurer of England. This worthie man was borne in the yeere of our Lorde 1483. and liued about the age 87. yeares. He serued Henry the 7. Henry the eight, Edward the first, queene Mary, & queene Elizabeth. Himselfe did see the children of his childrens children, growing to the number of 102. Sir W. Powlet deceased. 1572

The 25. of March by the commaundement of the counsell, the Citizens of London assembling at their seuerall hals, the

Souldiers trained.

Walter collected the most active persons of euery their companies, to the number of three thousand, whom they appointed to be pikemen and shot, the pikemen were forthwith armed in fair corslets, the gunners had euery of them his Calliuer, with the furniture. To these were appointed diuers Captaines, who to traine them vp in warlike feats, mustered them thrice euery weeke, sometime in the artillerie yard, teaching the gunners to handle their peeces, sometimes at the miles end, and in Saint Georges field teaching them to skirmish.

A show at Greenwich.

On May day they mustred at Greenwich before the Queens Maiestie, where they shewed many warlike feates, but were much hindred by the weather, all day showing.

Rogues burnt thorough the eares.

In a Parliament for so much as the whole Realme of England was exceedingly pestered with rogues, vagabonds, and sturdy beggars, It was enacted that all persons aboue the age of 14. yeres being taken begging, vagrant, and wandering misorderly, should be apprehended, whipped, & burnt through the right eare with a hot iron, for the first time so taken, the second time to be hanged.

The 24. of May, Martine Bullocke was

was hanged by the wel with two buckets in Bishops gate street in London, for robbing and murdering of a Merchant named Arthur Hall, in the parsonage of S. Martine, by the said well. Martin Bullock hãged

The second of June Thomas Duke of Norfolke was beheaded on the Tower hill. D. of Norff. beheaded.

Fraunces Duke of Memorencie, & Betraude de Saligners, knights of the order of Saint Michaell, Ambassadours for Charles king of Fraunce arrived at Dover. French Embassadour.

The 19. of June they repaired to the white hall, and there in her Graces chappell about one of the clocke in the afternoone, the articles of treatie, league, & confederacie, and sure friendship concluded at Blopes the 11. of Aprill, betweene the Queenes Maiesty and the French king being read, the same was by her maiesty and his Embassadours confirmed to be observed and kept.

The 11th. of August Thomas Percie Earle of Northumberland, now brought out of Scotland with her he had fled, was beheaded at Yorke. Earle of Northumberland beheaded.

In the moneth of August Sir Thomas Smith, one of the Queenes Maiesties priuie Counsell, sent his sonne Thomas Englishmen sent to Ireland.

mas Smith Esquire into Ireland with a Colonie or habitation of Englishmen to inhabite the Ardes in Ulster.

Shriues. Richard Pipe, Nicholas Woodroffe,
Maior. Sir Lionell Ducket, mercer.

An. reg. 15. The 18. of November was seene a starre Northward very bright and cleare in the
A strange starre. constellation of Cassiopeia, which with three chiefe fired starres of the said constellation made a Geometricall figure lozengewise, of the learned men called Rombus: this starre in bignes at the first appearing seemed bigger then Jupiter, and not much lesse than Venus when they seemed greatest, also the said starre neuer changing his place, was carried about with the daily motion of heauen, as all fired starres commonly are, and so continued almost fiue moneths.

The same Starre was found to be in place celestiall farre aboue the Moone, otherwise than euer any comet hath been seene, or naturally can appeare. Therefore it is supposed, that the signification thereof is directed purposely and specially to the same matter not naturall, but celestiall, or rather supercelestiall, so strange, as from the beginning of ỹ world neuer was the like.

The 14. of November Edward Earle of

of Darby, Lord Stanley and Strange, lord and gouernour of the Iles of Man, knight of the noble order of the Garter, and one of the Queenes maiesties priuie counsell, deceased. His life and death deseruing commendation, and craning memory to be imitated, was such as followeth. His fidelitie to two kings and two Queenes in dangerous times and great rebellions, in which time and allwaies as cause serued, he was lieutenant of Lancashire and Chelshire. His goodly disposition to his Tenants, neuer forcing any seruice at their handes, but due paiment of their rent. His liberalitie to strangers, his famous housekeeping, his feeding, especially of aged persons twice a day, forte and odde, besides all commers thrice a weeke appointed for his dealing dates, & euery good Friday 35. yeres one with another 2700. with meate, drinke, money, and mony worth. His cunning in setting bones dislocated or broke, his chirurgery and desire to helpe the poore, his dowrie of his charge and seale to the Lorde Strange, with exhortation that he might keepe it so vnspotted in fidelitye to his Prince, as he had, and his hope that he died in the Queenes fauour, his ioyfull parting this worlde, his taking leaue of

Earle of Derby deceased.

all

all his seruants by shaking of hands, and his remembrance to the last day.

Hall & Wilkinson executed.

The 28. of November I. Hall Gentleman, and Oswald Wilkinson late Gaylor of Yorke Castle, were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

Sharpe frosts.

This yere a sharp frost from before the feast of all Saints, till after the feast of the Epiphany, w sometimes deepe snowes, & sometimes raine, which friezed as fast as the same fell to the ground, wherethrough at Crotham in Kent & many other places, the armes and boughes of trees being ouercharged with yce, fell from the stocks.

Earle of Worcester sent into France, robbed on the Sea.

The 18. of January William lord Somerset Earle of Worcester, beganne his tourney towarde Fraunce, to the Christening of the kings daughter there, in stead of the Queenes Maiesty of England. The said Earle with many of his company were robbed vpon the sea of much of their baggage, & three or foure of their men slaine.

The narrow sea scoured.

In the moneth of February through sundry haynous complaints brought to the Queenes Maiestie and her Counsell, of Pirats that kept the narrow Seas doing many robberies, as also the robbing of the Earle of Worcester, it pleased her Maiestie

Maiestie to send one of her shippes named the Swallow, vnder the charge of William Holstocke Esquire, controller of her highnes ships who had with him the Gillian, the Barke Garet, and the Barke of Yarmouth, and 306. able mariners, gunners, & souldiers in the said three ships, and one Barke which scoured the narrow sea, fro the North foreland as farre Westward as Falmouth in Cornewall, and tooke twenty ships and Barkes of sundry nations, viz. English, French, and Flemmings, (but all Pirats) and in fashion of warre. He apprehended in those ships and Barks to the number of 900. men of all nations, & sent them to Sandwich, Douer, Wight, and Portesmouth (whereof three of them that robbed the earle of Worcester were shortly after executed at Wight.) Also the said William Holstocke did rescue and take from the aboue said Pirats xv. other merchants ships laden with Marchandises, that were their passes, being of sundry nations, and set at liberty the said xv. merchants ships and goods, which done, he returned.

Pirats on the west seas.

Pirats executed.

The 4. of May a man was hanged in chaines in Saint Georges field beyond Southwarke of London, for murdering the Saylor of Horsham.

A man hanged in Saint Georges field.

The

1573
G. Sanders murdered.

The 25. of March being Wednesday in Easter weeke, George Browne cruelly murdered neare to shooters hill in Kent, a wealthy merchant of London, named George Sanders, & John Beane of Woolwich, which murder was committed by the procurement of Mistresse Sanders, wife to the said George Sanders, for the which fact, George Browne was hanged in Smithfield of London the 20. day of Aprill, and after hanged in chaines neare vnto the place where he had done the fact. Mistris Anne Sanders, Willis Anne Drury, and trustie Roger mistris Drures man, were all as accessary, hanged in Smithfield on the 12. of May. Not long after Antony Browne, brother to the foresaid George Browne was for notable felonies conveyed to Newgate to Yorke and there hanged.

G. Browne, Anne Sanders, Anne Drury, and trustie Roger hanged.

A. Browne hanged at Yorke.

Pirats hanged at wapping.

The 7. of Aprill vii. pirats taken on the North seas, were led from Southwarke to Wapping, and fiue of them were there hanged, the other two had their pardon.

Foure women on the pillory.

The 11. of Aprill a Chandlers wife without Aldersgate of London, who had practised her husbands death by poysoning and other waies, was set on the pillory in Cheape with three other women who had been of her counsell, two of them were

were with her there whipped.

The 7. of June a great tempest of haile and rain happened at Tocester in Northampton shire, wherethrough fire houses in that towne were borne downe, & viii. more sore perished, the haile stones were fiue inches about, one childe was there drowned, & many sheep with other cattel. Haile in Northamptonshire.

The 10. of June Thomas Woodhouse preist was arraigned in the Guild Hall of London and condemned of high treason, who had iudgement to be hanged & quartered, and was executed at Tyburne the 19. of June. T. Woodhouse.

The 1st. of August, Walter Earle of Essex, accompanied with the lord Rich, and diuers other gentlemen, embarked themselues in seuen tall ships at Leirpoole, and roode their voiage towards Ireland. The earle after many and great dangers on the Sea landed at Knockfergus. The lord Rich with the like dangers landed at Castle Rilelike, where being mette by Captaine Walby, master Smith, and master Woore, was conducted to master Walshes house, where he had in readines on the morrow morning 150. horsemen for their safegard to Knockefergus, beside 50. Kernes. Earle of Essex sailed into Ireland.

Sir Brian Makephelin had praied the

Countrey, but on the vi. of September he came to Knockekergus to the Earle of Eſſex, and there made his ſubmiſſion.

After him Ferdoroughe Macgillaſtie Roze, Oge, Macwilline did the like, and diuers others ſent their meſſengers to the Earle to ſignifie that they were at his diſpoſition, as the Baron of Dongarrowe, Condenell, Odonell, and the Captaine of Rylukto.

Earle of Eſſex generall of Vlſter.

The Earle of Eſſex hauing the Countrey of Clany boy and other, the Queens Maieſtie directed her letters to the Lorde deputie of Ireland willing him to make the Earle of Eſſex captaine generall of the Iriſh nation in the prouince of Vlſter, and to deuide the countrey wonne, Clanyboy and elſewhere, &c.

Shriues. Maior.

Iames Harney, Thomas Pulliſon.
Iohn Riuers, Grocer.

Peter Burchet wounded Maſter Hawkins.

The xi. of October Peter Burchet gentleman, with his dagger ſodainly wounded, and meant to haue murdered Iohn Hawkins eſquire as he with ſir William Winter, and an other gentleman rode towards Weſtminſter, in the high ſtreete neare to the Strand, for which fact the ſame Burchet beeing committed to the Tower, was after examined concerning the fact, and was found to hold certaine

errorious

erronious opinions, for the which he was sent to the Lowlands to warr, but through the earnest perswasions of diuers learned men, he abiured his opinions. And the 11. of November was remoued againe to the Tower of London, where on the next morrowe whilest Hugh Longworth, stood reading in the Bible, the said Burchete tooke a billits end out of the fire, and knocked ỳ sayde Longworth on the heade, til he had stricken him starke dead, for the which on the 12. of November he was brought to ỳ gebete, whereafter his right hand being stricken off, it nayled to the gybet, he was hanged nigh the place where he committed master Malwains.

Peter Burchet killeth his keeper.

Peter Burchet hanged. an. reg. 16. The 17 of November

About Lammas Wheat was sould at London for 11. s. the bushell, but shortly after it was raised to 11. li. vi. shillings, and before Christmas to seauen shillings. which so continued long after: Beefe was solde for twentie pence the stone, and all other fleshe and white meates at an excessiue price.

Dearth with outrageous.

Bay salt at three shillings the bushell, &c.

The 4. of Aprill being Palme Sonday, there was taken saying of Masse in the Lorde Paulets house within Aldgate of London, one Albon Dolman preist, and ỳ

1574

Priests saying Masse, apprehended.

Lady Morley with her children, & diuers others were also taken hearing of the said Masse. There was also taken the same day and houre for saying of Masse at the Lady Stilfords in Trinitie lane, one Oliuer Heywoode priest; and for hearing of the saide Masse the saide Lady Stilforde with diuers other Gentlewomen. There was also taken at the same instant in the Lady Brownes house in Colwe lane for saying Masse, one Thomas Haywoode priest, and one John Cooper priest, with the Lady Browne, & diuers other, being hearers of ỳ said Masse. All which persons were for the same offence indited, cemmitted, and had the lawe according to the statute in that case prouided.

A monstrous fish.

The 1. of July in the Ile of Thanet a monstrous fishe of the sea did shoot himself on shore, where for want of water beating himselfe on the lands he died. The length of this fish was 22. yards, the nether lawe xii. foot, the opening, the thicknesse from ỳ back whereon he lay, to the top of his belly was 14. foote, his taile of the same breadth betweene the eyes xii. foote, some of ỳ ribbes were xvi. foote long, his tongue was xv. foote long.

Obsequie for the french king

The 7. of August a solemne obsequie was

was kept in Saint Paules Church in London, for Charles the ninth King of Fraunce.

The xv. of Auguſt being Sunday Agnes Bridges a maid about 9 age of xx. yeares and Rachell Pinder a wench about xii. yeares olde, who both of them had counterfaited to be poſſeſſed by the Diuell, ſtoode before the preacher at Paules croſſe, where they acknowledged their hipocriticall counterfaitting, requiring forgiueneſſe of God, and the worlde. Counterfaiting to be poſſeſſed.

The fourth of September in the afternoone, ſuch a ſtorme of raine happened at London, as the like of long time could not be remembred, where through the chanels of the Citie ſodainly came with ſuch a forcible courſe, that a lad about age of xviii. yeares neare vnto Dowgate was borne ouer with ſtreame, & by the ſame carried from the conduit there towardes the Thames, with ſuch a ſwiftneſſe that no man with staues or otherwaies could ſtay him, till he came againſt a cart which ſtoode in the watergate, at one whych time hee was drowned and found ſtarke dead. A lad drowned in a chanell.

Shiriues, Maior.

Thomas Blanke, Anthony Gammage,
Iames Hawes Clothworker,

No Maiers feast.

This Maior kept no feast at the Guilde hall, although great prouision had beene made for that purpose, but dyned at his owne house with his brethren the Aldermen, the companies dined at their seuerall Halls.

Tearme adiorned.

Michaelmas tearme which had beene adiourned by proclamatiõ, began at Westminster on the vi. of Nouember. The same vi. day in the morning, there happened iii. great tydes in the riuer of Thames, the first by course, the other within an houre after, which ouerflowed the marshes. The 14. of November about midnight diuers straunge impressions of fire & smoke were seene in the aire, to proceede forth of a black cloud in the north towardes the South, which so continued till the next morning. The next day following, the heauens in all parts did seeme to burne, & ouer our heads the flames from the horizon rounde about rysing did meete.

Two tides in one hour.

Firy impressions merveilous. An. reg. 17.

Bay salt deare.

This yeare at London after harueſt, the price of Wheat began by little and little to fall, from seauen shillings to three shillings the bushell at which price it stayed all the yeare after, but bay salt was raised from 3. s. to 4. 5. and 6. shillinges the bushell.

Flies in Feb. the number strange.

The fourt and twentie of February, at

Tewke

Tewkesbury a strange thing happened, after a floode which was not great, in the afternoone there came downe the riuer of Seuerne great numbers of flies and beetels, such as in Summer euenings vse to strike men in the face, in great heapes, a foote thick aboue the water, so that to credible mens iudgement there were within a yarde of buts length of those flies aboue a hundred quarters. The flies there about were dampned vp with them for the space of foure daies after, and then were clensed by diging them out with shouels from whence they came is yet vnknowne, but a day was colde and a hard frost.

The 26. of Februarie, betweene foure and fiue of the clocke in the afternoone, great earthquakes happened in the City of Yorke, Worcester, Glocester, Bristow, Hereford, & in the Countries about, which caused the people to runne out of their houses, for feare they should haue fallen vpon their heads. In Tewkesbury, Bredon, and other places, the dishes fell from the cupbords, and the bookes in mens studies from the shelues. In Norton Chappell the people being on their knees at euening prayer, the ground mouing, caused them to runne away, in great feare that the dead Earthquake

bodies would haue risen, or the Chappell to haue fallen, part of Rithen Castle fell downe, with certaine bricke chimneyes in gentlemens houses.

1575 Anabaptists at Paules crosse.

On Easter day which was the third of Aprill, was disclosed a congregation of Anabaptistes Dutchmen, in a house without ỹ barres of Aldgate at London where. of 27. were taken and sent to prison, and foure of them bearing faggots recanted at Paules Crosse on the fifteenth of May.

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased

The 17. of May Mathew Parker, doctor of diuinitie, Archbishop of Canterbury deceased at Lambeth, and was there honorably buried.

This reuerend father examined throughly the Saxonish translation of the holy Bibles, wherein hee partly vsed the helpe of his Brethren Bishoppes, and other Doctours, and caused the same to bee newly printed, in the largest volumne, for the furniture of many Churches then wanting. Also making diligent search for the antiquityes of the Britons and English Saxons, to the ende those monuments might be carefully kept, he caused them to be well bound and trimmely couered, and such whereof he knewe very fewe examples to be extant (among the which (whereunto I

am witnes) was Matthewe Paris, Matthewe Florilegus, and Thomas Walsingham) hee caused to bee printed. The famous palace of his Sea at Caunterbury decayed, he renewed, and fully restored with the charges of more than xviii. C li.

He founded a Grammer scoole in Radendale in the countie of Lancaster.

To Corpus Christi Colledge in Cambridge hee procured 13. scholerships, and bare the charges in making and furnishing two chambers for scholers, & the inwards library of the same Colledge.

Item he gaue vnto the saide Colledge a goodly cõpanie of printed bookes, & a great number of written bookes of great antiquitie and much value.

Item he procured to the saide Colledge the patronage of S. Mary Abchurch in London. Item he hath founded two fellowships in the saide Colledge, and procured one Charter of mortmaine to the summe of C li. by yeare.

Item he hath giuen to the same Colledge of siluer plate double gilt CCC. ounces iii. quarters, & surrendred to them a lease with the improuement of 14. pound 8. s. yearely for 17. yeares.

Item one hundred li. to the maintenance

of a fire in the hall frō Hallamas till Candlemas, & by his last will and Testament v. C. li.

Item to diuers schollers chambers within the saide Colledge, diuers bedsteedes, with sufficient bedding and bookes to remaine for euer.

Item he hath founded for euer fiue sermons to bee preached in diuers places of Norffolke euery yeare in rogation weeke, and xl.s. to be diuided at Norwich to the poore and other.

Item to the Citie of Norwich one Bason and Ewre of siluer and double gilte. Clxvj. vnces.

Item to the towne of Watsal in Norfolke for euer an annuitie of fiftie shillings to be diuided to ỳ poore, with a Sermon in rogation weeke.

Item to Gunnil and Caius Colledge one scholership, with a standing cuppe and a potte of siluer double gilte, lv. vnces ?. quarters, and one neast of goblets with a couer siluer & gilte, with a number of good bookes to their librarie.

Item to Trinitie hall one scholleship, a standing cuppe & a potte of siluer & gilte, three and fiftie vnces, a neast of goblets siluer and guilt with a couer, and bookes to their library.

Item

from to the vniuersitie library fifty olde auncient written bookes, and fiftie printed bookes.

The 21. of May one man & ten women Anabaptistes Dutch, were in the consistory of Paules condemned to bee burnt, only one woman was conuerted, the other were banished.

The 1. day of June stoode at Paules Crosse, fiue persons tearmed the Family of loue, who there confessed themselues vtterly to detest as well the authour of the secte H. N. as all his damnable errors & heresies. Familie of loue.

The 22. of July two Dutch men Anabaptiste, were burnt in smithfielde. Anabaptiestes burnt

The 30. of July in the afternoone was a great tempest of lightning and thunder, where through both men and beastes in diuers places were striken dead. Also at that time fell Hayle stones seuen inches about. Thunder & haile.

The 4. of September a certaine glasse house neare to the Tower of London, hauing within it neare fortie thousande Billettes of woode, was all consumed to the stone walles. Glasse house burnt.

The 26. of September a Pulters wife in the parish of Christes Church, within Newgate of London, was brought to bed

of

of foure children at one burden, all male children, and the same day moneth the mother was buried, but all the foure children liuing.

Shriues, Maior.

Edward Osborne, Wolstone Dixye.
Sir Ambrose Nicholas Salter.

This Maior went by water to Westminster and there tooke his oath, but kept no feast in the Guildhall, but dined at his owne house with his brethren the Aldermen. The companies dined at their seuerall Halles.

The eleuenth of February Anne Auries widowe, for swearing her selfe for a little money that she should haue paid for fi-
An. reg. 18. God punisheth periury. pound of Tow, at a shoppe in Woodstreat of London, fell immediatly downe speechles, casting vp at her mouth the same matter which by natures course should haue beene voided downewardes, till she died. A terrible example of Gods iudgement vpon such as make no conscience of swearing though it be against their owne mother.

Archbishop elected.

The 15. of February Edmonde Grindale sometime Bishoppe of London, late Archbishop of Yorke, was in the Chapterhouse of S. Paules Church at London elected Archbishop of Canterbury.

The

The 6th of March in the night a Tylt Boate with about the number of thirtie persons comming from Grauesend toward London were all drowned, one boy excepted. Tilt boat drowned.

The 20. of May Thomas Greene, goldsmith was drawen from Newgate to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, and quartered for clipping of coyne both golde and siluer. 1576 Greene hanged.

The 15. of June, Martine Frobisher with two small Barkes and one Pinnesse departed from blacke wall vpon his voyage for the discouery of a passage to Cathay by the Northwest seas. Vpon the first of July he had sight of Freeland, but durst not approch the same by reason of the great Ise that lay alongst the coast, not farre from thence he lost his Pinnesse, and one of his Barkes who mistrusting the daunger of tempests, returned home, with report that their Generall Martine Frobisher was cast away, which Captaine notwithstanding continued his course North West beyond any man that hath heretofore discouered, and the 20. of July had sight of a high land, which he named Queene Elizabeths foreland, and after that another foreland with a great passage, dividing as it were, the two maine lands asunder, this Frobishers first voyage for the discouery of Cataya.

place

places he named Frobishers straight. After he had passed 60. leagues further, he went a shoore, found the Lande to be inhabited wt̃ sauage people, caught one of them into his barke & returning arriued in England in the moneth of August: one of his company brought from thence a peece of black stone, which being brought to certain Goldsmiths to make a say therof, founde it to holde golde (as they saide) and that very richly.

Flushingers pirats taken

The moneth of August many complaints being brought to ỹ Queene vpon the Flushingers for great spoyles and robberies by them daily committed vpõ her subiects, her Maiesty gaue order to put foure good shippes and two barkes of her owne to the Seas, vnder the charge of Maister William Holstoke Esquire, Controller of all her highnes ships, with 100. men, victualed for sixe weekes, in which time was by them taken eight Flushingers shipps, and barkes, pyces and two hundred & twentie seamen in them, who were sent to sundry prisons.

Earle of Essex deceased.

Walter Earle of Esser and Earle Marshall of Ireland, knight of the Garter, falling sick of a laske on the 21. of August, deceased on the 12. of September at Dunlon in Ireland, & was buried at Carmarthẽ

in

in Wales.

William Kempton, George Barne, John Landley, Goldsmith. shriues. Maior. Ann. reg. 19.

The 17. of March through a strange tempest which happened in the Northpeere to a towne called Richmond, not onely cottages, trees, barns, and hayestacks, but also y most part of a Church called Patrike Burton was ouerthowne w most strãge sights in the aire both terrible & fearefull. Patrick Brúton ouerturned.

1577

The 26. of March y new Cundit peere vnto Oldborne, with one cocke at Oldborn bridge, were begon to be founded by William Lambe, some time Gentleman of the Chappell to king Henry the eight, sometime citizen and Cloathworker of London. The water whereof is conueied in pipes of Leade to the said Conduit more than two thousand yardes in length, all which of his owne costes and charges, amounted to the summe of fiftene hundred pound was fully finished the 24. of August in the same yeere. Charitable acts of M. Lambes Oldborne Conduit builded.

The said Wi. Lambe hath giuen to the company of the Stationers 6.li.13.s.4.d. the yeare for euer, to the ende they shall in the parish Church of S. Faiths vnder Paules Church in London, to giue to 12. poore

poore people euery friday 12.d. in money, and twelue pence in bread.

Item, to Christs hospitall in London, yerely for euer 6. pounds, & one 100. pounds in money to purchase lands for the saide hospitall.

Item, to Saint Thomas Hospitall in Southwarke foure pound yerely.

Item, to the Hospitall called the Sauoy sometime 5. pound at once to buye bedding with for the poore.

Item, to the Companie of Clothworkers in London foure pound the yere. Also more to the same Clothworkers his late dwelling house, with other to the value of thirtie pounde the yeare, to the intent they shall hire a Minister to say diuine seruice euery sonday, wednesday, and friday, and that foure Sermons euery yeare after his decease be preached in the Church to the saide house belonging, called Saint Iames, in the wall by Cripplegate, & also to giue to twelue poore men yearely in the first of October to euery one a gowne of good Frese ready made, a shirt of good Locram, and a strong paire of shoes, and twelue poore women twelue gownes of the like Frise, 12. smockes, and 12. paire of shoes, for euer.

Item,

Item, hee erected a free schoole and five almes houses at Sutton valens in Kent, where hee was borne, and appointed for the Maister twentie pound, and the Usher ten pound yearely forever, and to the five almes houses ten pounde yearlye, with an Orchard and Gardens. Freeschoole and almes houses at Sutton in Kent.

Item, towards a free schoole at Maidstone in Kent ten pound yearely.

Item, to set poore Clothiers a worke in the countie of Suffolke, 100. li.

To the Townes of Ludlowe Bridgenorth, each of them an hundred pound, to set poore men on worke, &c.

In the moneth of April the tower upon London bridge was begonne to bee taken downe, and the heads of traitors being removed thence, was set on the gate at the bridge foote toward Southwarke. Towre on London bridge take downe.

The 17. of May Richarde Robinsone, Goldsmith, was drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged for clippinge of golde. Robinson hanged.

The 21. of May Martine Frobisher with one ship and two barks furnished for that purpose, sailed from Yarmouth in Essex towards Catay by Northwest seas, and entered his straites beyonde Queene Elizabeths foreland about thirtie leagues Second voiage towards Catay.

where

where he went on shore, and finding store of gold ore (as he had been informed by the Goldsmiths) fraught his shippe and barke, caught a man, woman, and childe of that Country, and then on the twentie foure of August returning from thence, arrived at Milforde Haven on the twentieth of September.

Necessitie of the pore releeued.

The 20. of June Will. Lumney a poore man in the Parish of Elmeley in the County of Worcester being kept in prison by a wealthie widow, he hauing a mare of 22. yeres olde with foale, within three daies after his mare had foaled a Ware colt, which immediatly had an other, out of the which was milked the same day a pinte of milke and euery day after gaue aboue 3. pintes, to the great sustentation of the saide poore mans wife & children, the which colt continued in that sort long time after, as hath beene seene of many thousands.

Strange sicke sickenes at Oxford.

The fourth, fift, and sixt daies of July was the assises held at Oxford, where was araigned and condemned one Richarde Jenks for his seditious tongue, at which time there arose amongst the people such a dampe, that almost all were smoothered, very fewe escaped that were not taken at that instant, for they died presently, shortly after dyed Sr Robert Bell, Lord chiefe Baron

Barons, sir Ro de Olie, sir W. Babington, Walter Cheneman. M. de Dle high shrine, Maister Dauers. M. Yarcurt. M. Rifle. M. Shereplace. M. Greenwood. M. Foster. M. Nash, serient Barā, M. Stre-uens, &c. There died in Dekorde three hundred persons, and sicknesse there, but died in other places two hundred & odde, from the first of July to the twelfth of August, after which day dyed not one of that sicknesse, for one of them infected not another, nor any one woman or childe dyed thereof.

One sunday the fourth of August between the houre of 9. and 10. of the clocke in the forenoon, whilest the minister was reading of the 2. lesson in the Parish Church of Blithborough (a Towne in Norffolke) a strange and terrible tempest of lightning & thunder, strake through the wall of the same Church into the ground almost a yarde deepe, drawe downe all the people on that side, above twenty persons, then renting the wall vp to the rewestre, cleft the doore and returned to the steeple, rent y timber, brake the chimes, & fled to ward Bongy, fiue miles off, the people that were striken downe, were found groueling more than halfe an houre after, whereof a man more than fortie yeeres, and a boy of 15. yeeres

Tempest Norfolke.

olue were found stark dead, & other were scorched. The like flash of lightning & cracks of thunder rent the Parish Church of Bongey nine miles from Bower, & ran in sunder the wires and wheeles of the clocke, & slewe two men which sat in the Belfrey, and scorched another which hardly escaped.

The tower of London bridge new builded.

The tower of London bridge being taken downe, and a new foundation drawen, Sir John Langley Lord Maior of the Citie of London, laide the first stone the 28. of August, in presence of the Shrifes of London, and the two byebrethren.

Shrifues, Maior.

Nicholas Backhouse, Frances Bowier.
Sir Thomas Ramsey, Grocer.

Sir T. Ramsey his gift of 24 l. the yeare to Christs hospitall.

This Sir Thomas Ramsey, Lord Maior of the Citie of London, with the goods and wares Lady Dame Mary his wife, both liuing, being stalde of landes in the right of the said Dame Mary, & of her late husband, haue giuen the reuersion of the same landes being the yearely value of 24. pounds to Christs hospitall in London. The rents and profits whereof are limited to be imployed as followeth, viz. vnto Peterhouse in Cambridge shall be giuen yearely fortie pounde, to the finding of foure scholers and two fellowes there, Doze, ten pounde

pound yearely towardes the releeving of poore, harbored in the hospitall of Saint Bartholomewes in Smithfield and other ten pound yearly to the releeving of poore prisoners in the foure prisons of London, to wit Newgate, Ludgate, and the two Counters, that to be continued for euer, the rente to bee conuerted towardes releefe of the poore children of Christes hospitall aforesaid: & this gift she afterward in her widowhode, confirmed, and augmented greatly.

The 11. of November at night was seen a blasing Starre with a long streame, which was nightly seene till eight of the clocke. Blasing star.

The 19. of November the new seriants at the lawe (seuen in number) held their feast in the Temple at London. An. Reg. 20 Sergeants

The 30. of November Cuthbert Maine was drawne, hanged, & quartered at Lanceston in Cornwal, for preferring Romane power. Cuthbert Maine executed.

The 17. of January one Simon Bambrooke dwelling in Southwarke being vehemently suspected to bee a coniurer, by commandement of the ordinary Judge for those parts, appeared in the Parish church of Saint Saueur, at a court holden there which Simon, lying hidde in contemplating

a Doctor, and hauing money in his hand, leaned his head vpon a pewe wherein the Doctor stoode, which after hee had don a certaine space, the Doctor began to lift vp his head to see what he aylde, and founde him departed out of life, and straight way the said Simon fell downe rattling a little in the throate, & neuer speake worde after. This was done euen as ỳ Iudge came into the Church, who saide it was the iuste iudgement of God towardes those that vsed Sorcery, and a great example to admonish other to feare the iustice of God. After his clothes being opened, there were founde about him diuelish bookes of coniuration and abhominable practises, a picture of a man hauing three Dice in his hande, with this writing: Chance dice fortunaclie, and diuers papers of such like matters as hee had dealt in for men such as are mentioned in Leuiticus, the 20. Chapter, the 6. vearse. If any soule turne himsele after such as worke with spirites, and after Southsaiers, to goe a whooring (saith the Lord) I will put my face against that soule, and will cut him off from among my people.

Nelson executed.

The third of February Iohn Nelson for denying ỳ Queenes supremacie, was drawen from Newgate to Tiburne, & there hang-

hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

The 7. of February, Sherewood was drawen to Tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered for the like treason. Sherewood executed.

The 9. of March seuen Pirates were hanged at Wapping. Pirates hanged.

1578

The 10. of March deceased ye Lady Margaret Countesse of Lineaux, and was buried at Westminster.

The 31 of Maie, Martine Frobisher with fifteene saile of good ships well appointed, departed from Harwich in Essex on his third voiage towardes Catay. The 31. of July after many attemps, and sundry times being put backe by Islandes of Ise in his streites he came to ankor in ye Islandes, now by her Maiesty named Meta incognita, where (as in the yeere before) they fraught their ships with the like ore, and then on the last of August returning thence, arriued safely in England about ye first of October. Frobishers 3. voiage.

George Bond, Thomas Starkie,
Sir Richard Pipe, Draper,

shriues, Maior.

The 22. of January about seauen of the clocke at night, John Cassimere, Conuate Palatine of Rhene, and Duke of Bauari, landing at the tower of London, was there An. Reg. 21 Cassimere receiued.

by diuers noble men and others honorably receiued, and conueied by excellent light and torch light to Sir Thomas Greshams house in Bishopsgate street, where he was feasted and lodged till Sonday next, that he was by the nobilitie fetched to the Court at Westminster, & after lodged in Somerset house. On the eight of February he was made knight of the garter, & the fourteenth of February departed from London homewards, with great rewards giuen by the Queenes Maiestie, the nobilitie, and men of honour.

Deep snow. The fourth day of February, and in the night following fell such abundance of snow that on the 8 in the morning ỹ same was found at London to lye two foote deepe in the shalowest, and otherwise, being driuen by the wind, very boystrous in some east, on banckes, an ell, & a yarde and halfe deepe, in the which wilkes of sheepe in

Great land water floods Countries, many cattell, and some men and women were ouerwhelmed & lost, it snowed till the eight day and freezed all the tenth. Then followed a thaw with continuall raine a long time after, which caused such high floods, that the marshes & lowe grounds being drowned, ỹ water rose so high in Westminster hall, that after ỹ

fall

fall thereof some fishes were found there to remaine.

The 17. of February a yong man was hanged on the miles end by London, for murthering a man in a garden of Stepney-heath Parish. Onehanged at miles end

The 20. of February deceased sir Nicholas Bacon lord keper of the great seale of England, who was honourably buried under a sumptuous monument in Paules Church at London, the 9. of March. Lord keper deceased.

The 24. of Aprill fell such a snow betwixt the houres of foure of the clocke in the morning, and nine of the clocke before noone, that at London some was found to lie almost one foote deepe.

The 25. of Aprill sir Thomas Bromley knight, was made lord Chancellour of England. 1579

The 14. of Aprill, Matthew Hament of Netherlei, 3 miles from Norwich, ploughwright for denying Christ to bee our saviour, and publishing diuerse other horrible heresies, was conuented before the Bishop of Norwich, condemned in the consistorie and deliuered to the Shiriues of Norwich to bee executed, but because hee had spoken words of blaspheme against the Queenes Maiestie and othe of her Counsell, he was by the Maior Sir Ro- An heretike burnt at Norwich.

bert Woode, and Serieant Windam Recorder, condemned to loose his eares, which were cut off the 12. of may in the market place of Norwich, & on the twentieth of May he was burnt in the Castle ditch there.

Lock and key wayed but one wheat corn.

This yeare Warke Scaliot, Blacksmith Citizen of London, borne without Temple barre, and now dwelling nigh Leaden hall, for triall of his workmanshippe, made one hanging locke of Iron, steele and brasse of eleauen seuerall peeces and a pipe kaye, all cleane weyghte, which weighed but one graine of golde. Hee also at the same time made a chaine of golde of 42. linkes, to the which chaine the lock and keie beeing fastened and put about a fleas necke he drew the same with ease. All which locke and kaye chaine and flea weighed but one graine and a halfe, a thing most incredible, but that I my selfe haue seene it.

Chaine of golde conteining xlii. links, waied but halfe a wheatcorne

Bishop of Winchester deceased,

The first of June deceased Robert Horne Doctor of diuinitie, Bishop of Winchester and was buryed at Winchester.

Traiterous fact of Thomas Appletree,

The seuententh of July the Queenes Maiestie beeing on the riuer of Thames, betwixt her Mannour of Greenewich, and Deptforde, in her priuie Barke, accompanied with the French Ambassa-

dour

dour, the Earle of Lincolne, and others. It chaunced that one Thomas Appletree, Seruing man, in the companie of other, rowing vp and downe the Thames, hauing a Caliuer charged with bullet, and shooting at randō, by misfortune shot one of the watermen, the second next vnto the dales of the saide barge (which sat within the shore of her highnesse) cleane through both his armes, for the which facte the said T. was on the 21. of July brought to the water side, where was a gybbet set vp, & and when the hangman had put the rope about his neck, he was by the Queenes pardon deliuered from execution.

This yeare Iohn Fore of Woodbridge, William Wickner Robert Hoze English men, hauing beene prisoners in Turkey about the space of thirteene yeares, & more than 260. other Christians of diuers nations by killing their keeper, meruailously escaped, and returned to their natiue Countryes. Iohn Foxe deliuered 269. christians out of the Turkes hands.

This yeare in the moneth of September was finished the new Tower on London bridge, the foundation whereof was laide in the moneth of August, anno. 1577. as is afore said. Tower on London bridge.

In the moneth of September and October Great waters & flouds.

tober fell great winds and raging floods in sundry places of this Realme where through many men, cattle, houses, were drowned. In the towne of Newport the cottages were borne downe, the corne lost, pasture ground overwhelmed, and cattel drowned. In the towne of Benfleet the water came into the market place, where cupboords, chests, and stooles, and forms, swamme about the houses, their fewell, corne, and hay was lost and borne away. Also the towne of S. Ives in Huntingtonshire was overflowed sodainly in the night, when all men were at rest, the waters brake in with such force, that the towne was all defaced, the Swine swamme downe the market place, and all the towne about the boates did float. Oxonmanchester was sodainly surprised, their houses full of water, and their cattell destroyed.

Shriues. Maior. An. reg. 22.

Martin Caltrope, John Hart.
Sir Nicholas Woodroofe, Haberdasher.

Sir Thomas Gresham deceased. 1580

On the 21. of November, Sir Thomas Gresham knight, agent to the Queenes highnesse (who had in his lifetime builded the Royall exchange in London) deceased sodainly

sodainly at his house in Bishoppes gate streate of London, and was buried in the parish Church of S. Elen there.

The 28. of March, Warmaduke Gloner was hanged on a gibbet set vp for that purpose by ỹ Standard in Cheape, for wilfully murdering Screame Grace after hee had beene by him arested. Also the nert morrowe, one Richard Tow that should haue beene hanged in East Smithfield by the Tower of London for murdering of Mistres Skinner a widowe there, was hanged at Tiburne. Murderers hanged in Cheape, and at Tiburne.

The first of Aprill being Wednesday in Easter weeke, about six of the clock towards the euening, a sodaine earthquake happened at London, & generally through out England except some part of the North, by violence whereof, the great clocke bell at Westminster stroke against the hammer, & diuers clockes and bells against their hammers and clappers both in the Citie and Countrie did the like. In London a peece of the Temple Church fell downe. In the late dissolued Church of the Grayfriers now called Christs Church, in the Sermon time one stone falling from the toppe, killed a young man out of hands, and one other stone killed a maiden, his Earthquake generall.

his fellowe seruant, both to one Maister that she liued but foure dates. Diuers other were sore hurted running out of the Church. Some stones fell from the Church of S. Paul in London and some from the Church of S. Peter at Westminster. Diuers chimneyes with shaking lost their tops, and the ships on the riuer of Thames & on the Seas, were seene to totter. This earthquake continued about Londō not passing one minute of an hour, but in east Kent, & on the sea coast, there about it was felt 3. times, to wit, at 6. 9. 11. of the clocke.

Ferry at Lambith drowned.

The 19. of Aprill, the ferry at Lambeth was drowned, with 5. men and 4. horses other 2. men and 5. horses swam to land, and were saued.

Earthquake in Kent.

The first of May, after 12 of the clocke in the night, was an earthquake felt in diuers places of Kent, namely at Ashforde, great Chatte, &c. which made the people there to rise out of their beds, & to run to their Churches to call vpon God, by earnest prayes to be mercifull vnto them.

Haile stones of strange shapes.

The 12. of June about vi. of the clock in the morning, at Shipwash, within Bothell barony in Northumberland, there happened a tempest of lightening & thunder after the which, of a sodaine, came a great

great showers of Haile, amongst ỳ which were stones of diuers shapes.

Monstrous childe.

The 17. of June in the parish of Blansdon, in Yorkeshire, after a great tempest of lightning and thunder, a woman of fiue score years olde named Alice Perin, was delyuered of an hydeous monster, whose head was like vnto a tallet, the reparte of his bodie like a man, but hauing 8. legges, not one like another, and a taile of halfe a yarde long.

Souldiers transported into Ireland.

About the 18. day of July, the L. Gray tooke his voiage towards Ireland as L. deputy thereof, after whom was sent diuers bands of lustie souldiers, both horsemen and footmen, vnder the leading of expert Captaines.

Child monstrous.

The 23. of September, at Fennestanton in Huntingtonshire, one Agnes, wife to William Linsey was delyuered of an vgly and strange monster, with a face black, mouth and eyes like a Lion, and was both male and female.

Shriues.

Ralph Wodcocke, I. Alate, the 18. of Sep,

Blasing starre.

The 8. of October appeared a Crinnical or blasting starre, bushing toward the East which was nightly seene more than two moneths after.

Serieants feast.

The 18. of October were made 8. Serieants

taints at law, to witte William Fletewood Recorder of London, Edward Hoxworth, Thomas Snagge, William Periam, Robert Halton, J. Clench, J. Dyer knights, Thomas Cialmsley held their feast in the newe Temple at London.

Proclamation against the familie of loue.

The nineteenth of October, proclamation was published at London, for apprehension, and seuere punishing of all persons suspected to bee of the familie of loue.

Maior, Victorie against the Irish and other in Ireland.

John Blaunch Draper.

There arriued vpon the west coast of Ireland, certaine companies of Italians and Spaniards, sent by the Pope to the aide of the earle of Desmond in his rebellion, which to affect them chuse it ought neare Smerwicke, in a fore which they called Castle del oro there erecting the Popes Banner against her Spanishe, which when the lorde Grais of Wilton deputie of Ireland vnderstoode marched thitherward, and the 1 of November, hearing of the arriuall of Switzers, the Cregre, the Aide, the Berton, and other of the Queenes Maiesties Shippe, and also three Barkes, straughted from Limmoricke and Kerke with victuals, on the morrow after marched towardes the fort, vnto the which he came so neare an hande,

that

that on the ninth of November the same was yeelded, all the Irishmen & women hanged, and more than 600. Spaniards, Italians, and Biscayes put to the sworde, the Colonell Captaines, Secretary, and other (to the number of 20.) saued for ransome. In which fortresse was found good store of money, bisquit, bacon, oyle, wines & diuers other prouisions for all, sufficient for their compasse, for halfe a yeare, besides armor, powder shotte, & other furniture for 2000. men and vpwards. Ann. reg. 23.

The 28. of November, were arraigned in the Kings bench, William Kant all for conuerting to his vse where treasure was hidden in the earth & goods felloniously taken, were become, Thomas Gellis Esquier, Ralph Spacy, Christopher Waddington, for being present, & aiding. Gellis, Spacy, & Waddington were found guiltie, and had iudgement to be hanged, Randal was executed, the other were reprieued. Randall hanged for conuerting.

About the 24. of December in the town of Hallsam in the Countie of Sussex, a childe of eleuen yeares olde, named William Withers, laye in a traunce and then comming to himselfe again, uttered to the standers by many strange speeches, concerning price, couetousnesse, and coldnesse of charitie, &c. Strange speaches of a child.

About

Against Iesuites and massing priests.

About the 12. of Ianuarie proclamation was published at London, for reuocation of sundry the Queenes Maiesties subiects remaining beyonde the Seas vnder colour of studie, and yet liuing contrary to the lawes of the Realme. And also against the retaining of Iesuits & massing priests, sowers of sedition, and other treasonable attempts. &c.

One executed for counterfaiting y Queenes hands.

The 13. of Ianuary, a man was drawne to S. Thomas of Watterings, and there hanged, headed, & quartered, for begging by a licens, whereunto the Queens hand was counterfaited.

Parliamét at Westminster

On the 16. of Ianuary the Parliament began at Westminster, and on the 20. of Ianuary the M. Maieslie went from white Hall, to the parliament house by water.

Iusting at Westminst.

The 22. of Ianuarie triumphant iusting was accomplished at Westminster, where many staues were broken, and many of the beholders as well men as women sore hurt, some maimed, and some killed by falling of scaffolds.

Mice deuoured grasse.

About Halomtide last past, in the marshes of Dainsey hundred, in a place called South minster in the countie of Essex, there sodainly appeared an infinite multitude of mice, which ouerwhelming the

ſa'd marches, did ſheare and gnawe the graſſe by the roote, ſpoiling and taunting the ſame with their venimous teeth, in ſuch ſort, that the cattell which graſed thereon, were ſmitten with a moreine and died thereof, which vermin by policy of man could not be deſtroyed, till now at the laſt it came to paſſe that there flocked together all about the ſame marſhes, ſuch a number of Owles as all the ſhire was not able to yeeld, whereby the marſh holders were ſpeedily deliuered from the vexation of the Mice.

Banquetting houſe builded at Weſtminſter, beginning on the 26. of March, and finiſhed on the 18. of Aprill, in which meane ſpace, to wit on the 16. of Aprill, arriued at Douer certaine Noble men of Fraunce, to wit, Francis Burbon, Prince Dolphine of Auergne, Arthur Caſſy Marſhall of Fraunce, Lodouicke Lufignian L. of Lanſac. Tauergnie L. Cac. conyn County of Tillir, Bertrand Salignacque L. Bort Fenelon, Monſ. Pauaillon, Barnaby Buſſon preſident of the Parliament of Paris, Claude Pinart, Mon. Mapchamont, Mon. Gerap, Theſe came from Graueſend by water to London, and ſo to the Court then being at Weſtminſter, where they were ho-

Banquetting houſe at Weſtminſt.

Ambaſſadours out of Fraunce.

nourably entertained, the Nobles & Gentlemen desirous to shew them all courtesie prepared a triumph in most sumptuous order, upon this Sunday & Tuesday, the chiefe chalengers of which attempts, were the Earle of Arundell, lord Clynton, Philip Sidney, and other, the defendants to the number of one and twenty, all which of them ran courses against the former chalengers, who performed their parts valiantly. On the Tewsday they went to the Tourney, wherein they did very nobly, and after that to the Barriers, wherein they fought couragiously.

Iousting, tourneying, & barriars.

The 21. of July in the night the lowest Images about the crosse in Cheape, were broken and defaced whereupon proclamation was made, that who so would bewray the doers thereof, should haue 40. crownes, but nothing came to light.

Crosse in Cheape defaced.

The 27. of July, T. Butcher Butcher, was committed to the guild hall of London, for that he and others to the number of a thousand persons on the eue of June, about 11. of the clocke in the night, in West Smithfield of London, and other streets of the City congregated themselues, and with diuers exclamations prouoked the people in maner of a rebellion, contrary to the peace. On the 28. of June the same

T. Butcher whipped & relieued.

T. But-

T. Butcher had iudgement to be whipped from Newgate through Smithfield, long lane, Aldersgate streete, S. Martins le grand, and so through the City to the barres without Aldgate, and then to be committed to Newgate. On the 30. of June the same T. Butcher being deliuered to James Wate and other bedles, to haue receiued execution as is aforesaid, hee being whipped from Newgate into West Smithfield was there rescued, taken from the Bedles, and fled to shift for himselfe. For the which fact on the 21. of July W. Dowse, J. Ward, T. Harries, T. Apowell, three shoomakers, and a brewer, were whipped from Newgate to the midst of Smithfield, and there set on the pillorie, whereon they stood from 11. till 12. of the clocke.

Foure men whipt, & set on the pillory for rescuing of a prisoner.

The 13 of July Richard Cox, doctor of Diuinitie, sometime schoolemaster to K. Edward the first, Deane of Westminster, and of Christes Colledge in Oxford, and late Bishop of Ely, deceased and was buried at Ely.

Bish. of Ely deceased.

This yeare were to be seene in London two Dutchmen of straunge stactures, the one in height 7. foot 3 7. inches in breadth betwixt the shoulders three quarters of a yarde and two inch, the compasse of his

breast one yard halfe and two inches, and about the waist one yard quarter and one inch, the length of his arme to the hands a full yard, a comely man of person, but lame of his leggs, for he had broken them with lifting of a barrell full of beere. The other was in height but iii. foote, had never a good foote, nor any knee at all, & yet could daunce a galliard, he had no arme, but a stumpe to the elbow or little more on the right side, on the which singing he would daunce a cup, and after toffe it about 3. or 4. times, and every time receiving the same on the said stumpe, he would shoot an arrow nere the marke, flourish with a rapier throw a bowle, beat with a hammer, hew with an axe, sound with a trumpe, and drinke every day v. quartes of the best beare, the could get it.

Euerard Haunce arraigned & executed.

The xviii. of July Euerard Haunce a seminary priest, was in the sessions hall in the old Bayly arraigned, where he affirmed, that himselfe was subiect to the pope in Ecclesiasticall things, and that ỳ Pope hath now the same authority here in England that he had an hundred yeres past, with other traiterous speeches, for the which hee was condemned to be drawen, hanged, and quartered, and was executed accordingly on the last of July.

As

At the same sessions were brought from the Fleete, the Gatehouse, Newgate, and the Counters sundry prisoners indicted for refusing to come to the Church, all which being conuicted by their owne confession, had iudgement accordingly to pay twenty pound for euery moneth of such wilfull absence. Prisoners arraigned for not coming to Church.

Richard Martine, W. Webbe. 28. of Sep. Shriues.
Sir James Haruey, ironmonger. 28. of Oct. Maior.

The first of Nouember Monsieur the French kings brother duke of Anioue, & other nobles of Fraunce hauing lately arriued in Kent, came to London, & were honourably receiued, and retained at the Court with great banquetting. Monsieur duke of Anioy came into Englād

The first of December Edmond Campion Iesuit Raph Sherwin, & Alexander Bryan, seminary priests, hauing beene arraigned and condemned for high treason, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. Campion and other executed.

The first of February the queenes Maiesty with her whole Court accompanied Monsieur Duke of Anioue from Westminster to Canterbury, where when shee had feasted all the French nobility, either tooke leaue of other, and her maiesty returned. The first day of the same moneth Monsieur returneth & is honourably conuaied toward the Seas.

the Duke lodged at Saw[illegible], on the next morning tooke the sea, being accompanied of the Earle of Leicester, the lord Hunsdon, the lord Haward knight of the Garter, the lord Admirall Howbe, lord Chamberlaine, lord Sheffield, lord Hayward, and the Lord Dudley, Master Sidney, Sir George Carie Master John and Robert Carie, and a great number of gentlemen, so as the whole traine that attended upon the said Earle, was one hundred & fiftie, and more then three hundred Serving men. The lord Huntington had of Gentlemen & other to the number of one hundred and nine, and the lord Hayward had as many, all which sailed in 15. Ships to Flushing in Zeland, where the Prince of Orenge and the states of the low Countries, received the said Duke and our Nobles of England with great joy, conducting them from thence to Middleborow, and so on to Antwerpe, where before the 20. day of the same moneth, they solemnly created the said Duke of Anjow, Duke of Lotharer, Brabant, &c. and our Nobility returned in to England.

Duke of Anjow received into Zeland.

Duke of Anjow created duke of Brabant, &c.

1582 Paine executed at Chelmesford.

John Paine priest being indicted of high treason for words by him spoken, was arraigned and condemned at Chelmesford on the last of March, and there executed on the second of April.

The

This yeare the water conduit in Fleetstreet somtime made by William Eastfield Maior of London, was now builded with a larger cesterne, at the charges of the City. Conduit in Fleetstreete newly built.

The 15. of May at night about 1. of the clocke a blasing starre appeared, descending in the North west, the beard wherof streamed Southeast. A blasing Starre.

The 28. of May T. Fish, T. Sherer, & R. Johnson Priests, having beene before condemned of high treason, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, & there hanged and quartered. And on the 30. of May Luke Kirby, W. Filby, T. Corcam, and Laurence Richardson were for the like treason in the same place likewise executed. 3. executed at Tiburne.

The 2. of June Philip Pyce was hanged in Fleetstreet, for killing a Sergeant that had arested him. P. Price hanged in Fleet street.

The 11. of July Peregrine Bartie lord Willowby of Groby appointed Ambassador to Frederick K. of Denmarke, with the Garter, imbarked at Kingstone upon Hull and prosperously arrived at Elsinor in Denmarke on the 27. of the same month. On the 14. of August the said king receiued robes of the Order, ware the Garter, Collar, and George, and the lord L. Willoughby ambassador into Denmarke.

Ambassadour returning, with his traine arriued at Bromholme in Norffolke on the 11. of September.

Lecture of Surgerie.

This yeare was first founded a publike lecture in Surgery to begin to be read in the Colledge of Phisitions in London, an. 1584. the 6. of May, &c by Iohn Lumley, and Richard Caldwell D. in phisick. The reader were cal to be a Doctour of Phisicke.

A strange misfortune by gunpouder on Galley key.

The 11. of July certaine firkins of gunpouder (to the number of seuen) & as many more firkins of Sturgeon, laden in a Cart vpon Galley keye, nere vnto the Tower of London, some small portion of the same pouder being shed on the ground the horse in the said Carre stroke fire w his foote, and fired altogither, where horough the Sturgeon was blowen away, some into the Thames, some elsewhere, one firken was driuen thorough a lomed wall that was boarded ouer, the Crane on the wharke with the houses neare adioyning shatred: many men and horses so blasted, that three men and seuen horses died thereof.

Strange tempest in Norfolke.

The 12. of August there rose a great tempest of lightning, thunder, whirlwind, and raine, beside hailstones fashioned like to the rowels of spurres two or 3. inches about,

about, in the County of Norffolke, betweene the townes of North Walsam, & Worstede, which tempest beat the corne flatte to the ground, rent vp many great trees, & shiuered them in pieces, or wound them like withes, at Heming (a mile from Worsted) the West doze of the Church (weighing more than three hundred waite) was lifted off the hookes, & blowen ouer the font within one yard of the Chauncell doze, the top of the Church was riuen vp, and the Lead blowen away, flue webs of Lead were rolled vp together like a glone, and blowen to the field without the churchyard. At East Russen were many Barnes blowen downe.

William Roo, Iohn Hayden deceased the 24. of Nouemb. and Cuthbert Buckle succeeded. shriues.

Sir Thomas Blanke, Haberdasher. Maior.

Michaelmas Tearme was retourned to the Castle at Hartford, there to begin in Crastino animarum. an. reg. 25.

Peter Morris free denison, conuayed Thames water in pipes of Lead ouer the steeple of Saint Magnus Church, at the North end of London bridge, and so into diuers mens houses in Thames streete, New fish street, and Grasse streete, vp to the Northwest corner of Leaden Hall (the highest Standare at Leaden hall for Thames water.

higher ground of the City of London where the wall of the middle ryse was this yeare on Christmas euen, and then being deuided into foure spouts, of seuen running foure waies, plentifully seruing to the commodity of the inhabitants next to vpning in their houses, and also cleansing the kennels of the streete towards Bishops gate, Aldgate, the Bridge, and the Stockes market.

Ground removed in Worcestshire

The 10. day of January in the parish of Armitage, in a place called Blacke moore in Dorre shire, a piece of ground containing three acres, remoued from the place where it was first planted, and was carried cleane ouer another close, where Elder and Willow trees grew, the space of forty goade (euery goad containing 16. foote) and hath kept vp a high way that directed towards the market Towne of Lytne, and yet notwithstanding the hedges wherewith it was inclosed, the ditch filled, and the trees stand the contrary way, saue one Oke, that is well nigh twentie goads remoued the place where as this ground had his being, & left that vnto a great pit.

Eight persons killed by the fall of

The same 11. day of January being Sonday about foure of the clocke in the afternoone, the olde ruinous

Scaffolds round about the Beare Garden, on the South side of the Thames, over against the City of London, ouercharged with people, fell suddenly downe, whereby to the number of eight persons, man and Women were slaine, and many others sore hurt and bruised. A friendly warning to all such, as more delight themselues in the cruelty of beasts than in the workes of mercy, the fruits of a true professed faith, which ought to be the Sabboth daies exercise. a scaffold at the Beare garden,

On the third of February being Sonday William Bunstar Haberdasher (a man of more than 60. yeres old) being lodged ouer the South west porch of S. Brides Church in Fleetstreet, with a Woman named Marie Browne (whome the same Bunstar had bayled out of Bridewell) were both found smothered to death in manner following. On the same Sonday in the morning a wedding being celebrated in the Church, a strong sauour was smelt, which was thought to be the burning of olde shoes or such like in some Gentlemans Chamber neare thereabouts, but in the afternoone before Euening Prayer, the Parish officers espied a smoke to issue out of Bunstars Chamber, and thereupon made hast to his doore, which they W. Bunstar & M. Browne smothered to death.

The closenes of the chamber smothered the people & quenched the fire,

they found fast locked, and were forced to breake it open, and could not enter till they had ripped vp the Lead & roofe of the chamber to let out the smoldering stench, which being done, they found Bunstar dead, sitting on a settle by the bed side (in his apparell and close trusses) his right thigh and right arme vp to the elbowe burnt with the fire of a small pan of coles that stood before him. The woman also lay dead ouer the pan, so that her armes were burnt, with the neather part of the body before to the breast, and behind to the shoulders, and nothing else in the chamber burnt, but the bottome of the settle whereon Bunstar sate.

1583 A man and a woman hanged in Fleetstreet. Houses blowen vp with gunpouder in Fetter lane.

On the 16. day of Aprill in the morning, Thomas Worth and Alice Shepheard were hanged on a Gibbet at Shoolanes end in Fleetstreet, for killing of a prentice in the same lane.

Also on the same day about eight of the clocke in the morning, a gunpouder house called the signe of the Gun in Fetter lane and diuers other houses neare adioyning, were blown vp, with the spoile of fiftéene hundred weight of pouder, two men and one woman were slaine, and diuers other persons, as well men as women and children, were sore hurt, some blasted with the

the flames, some bruised with the fall of timber upon them.

Albertus Alasco, free Baron of Lasco, Vaiuode, or Palatine of Siradia in Poland, arrived at Harwich in Essex, on the last of Aprill came by water to Winchester house in Southwarke, where he remained for the most part of his abode here. Alasco of Poland.

Elias Thacker was hanged at Saint Edmundsbury in Suffolke on the fourth of June, and John Coping on the first of the same month, for spreading certaine bookes seditiously penned by one Robert Browne against the booke of Common prayer, established by the Lawes of this realme. Elias Thacker & Iohn Coping hanged at Bery

On the ninth of June deceased Thomas Ratcliffe, Earle of Sussex, Lorde Chamberlaine to her maiestie, & knight of the Garter, at Bermondsey beside London, and was on the eight of July conueyed thorough the same City of London toward Newhall in Essex there to be buried: first went before him forty fine poore men in blacke gownes, then on horsebacke 120. seruing men in black coats, then 25. in blacke gownes or cloakes, besides the Heraldes at armes, then the deceased Earle in a charriot couered with blacke velues, Earle of Sussex deceased.

velvet, drawen of foure roanly geldings, next after was led the Earles steed, couered with blacke velvet, then Sir Owene Hardclife the succeeding Earle cheefe mourner & eight other lords all in black, then the lord Maior & Aldermen of London in mourning in murrey, and then on foot the Gentlemen of Graies Inne, and last of all the Merchant Tailors in their liuery, for that the said Earle was a brother of their Company, as many noble men & famous Princes Kings of this Realme before him had been.

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased

Edmond Grindall Doctor of Diuinity Archbishop of Canterbury deceased at Croydon in Surrey on the first of July, and was there buried.

Iustice Randolph, his charitie of 900 pound.

Barnard Randolph Esquire, common Serieant of the City of London deceased on the 7 of August. This man in his life time deliuered to the company of the Haberdashers in London the summe of 2. hundred pound, of good and lawfull money of England, to be imployed towards the conducting of Thames water, cestterning the same in Lead, and Cattleing with Stone, in the Parishes of Saint Mary Magdalen, and S. Nicholas colde Abbie, neare vnto Fishstreet seuen hundred pound. The other two hundred pounds.

18

to pay for euer yearely the summe of ten pounds viz. towards the maintenance of a poore scholer in the Universitie of Oxford, yearely foure pounds: towards the releeuing of the high wales in the Parish of Tichurst in the County of Sussex, where the said Barnard was borne, euery yeare foure pounds. And to the poore people of the parishes of Saint Nicholas Church in Woodstreete, and Saint Mary Magdalen neare old Fishstreete 10. shillings. Item he bequeathed to the hetherwood landes 2 mannors, to the releife of the poore, inhabiting in the Manors of Greenwich and Castle Baynard, in the Citie of London, and in the aforesaid Parish of Tichurst in the County of Sussex the summe of 1000. pound, a faire legacie if it be performed.

In the moneth of June were sent to the seas a ship called the Barke Talbot, and a small Barke, both manned with one hundred men, under the charge of William Borough Esquire, Clarke of her Maiesties navie, for the apprehending of certain outragious sea rouers, who for that they were many in number and well appointed so boldly behaued themselues, as that shortly after it was confidently vnited, that they had vanquished in fight the said ship

Sea Rouers apprehended and executed.

ship and barke, but with.i.few dayes after, beyond all expectation, they were by the said M. Borough and his company, discomfited and taken, to the number of ten saile, whereof three pirates and some of the chiefe Pyrats, namely T. Walton, alias Purser, Clinton, Atkinson, M. Ellis, M. Galentine, alias Bagh, T. Beuen, and foure more, on the nintreenth day of August were hanged at Wapping. Walton as hee went to the gallowes rent his Venetian Breeches of Crimson Taffata and distributed the same to such his olde acquaintance as stoode about him, but Atkinson had before giuen his murrey velvet doublet with great gold buttons, and his like coloured velvet Venetians, layd with great gold lace, which he had worne at the seas, and wherein he was brought vp prisoner from Cozffe Castle by Isle of Portbeke to London, vnto such his friends as pleased him.

An heretike burned at Norwich.

On the.vi. day of September, John Lewes, who named himselfe Abbot, an obstinate heretike, denying the godhead of Christ, and holding diuers other detestable heresies, was burned at Norwich.

On the 22. of September Albertus de Lasco, Palatine of Siradia in Poland, after

after he had well viewed the order of our English Court and nobilitie, with other places of this Realme, especially the Vniuersitie of Oxford, hee returned toward Poland. Palatine of Siradia in Poland returned.

On the 23. day of September, J. Whitgift, Doctor of Diuinity, late Bishop of Worcester, was at Lambeth translated to the Archbishoprieke of Canterbury.

The xxv. of September a monstrous child was borne in Yorkshire hauing two heads. Monstrous child with two heads.

William Masham, John Spencer. shriues.

Edward Osborne, Clothworker. Maior.

The 10. of October at Castar in Norfolke, about two miles from Yarmouth, there was a fish by force of the Easterly wind driuen a shoare, the length whereof was from the necke to the taile 17. yards and a foote, the head was great, for the chap of the iawe was three yardes and a quarter in length, with teeth of three quarters of a yard compasse, great eies, & two great holes ouer them to spout water, her taile was 14. foot broad in thicknes from the backe to the belly, the was four yards and a halfe. A fish monstrous.

J. Slade Schoolemaster, & J. Body maister of Art, being both condemned of high treason, were drawn, hanged, & quartered, Slade and Body executed.

tered Slade at Winchester on the 1ee. day of October, and Body at Andouer on the second of November. One Dich a notable horsestealer was apprehended, and at the session holden at Newgate on the 4. of December, 19 times indited, whereof he confessed 18. who also betweene the time of his apprehension and the said sessions, preached many for stealing of horses. whereof ten were hanged in Smithfield on the 6. day of December, being horse market there, he also holpe diuers men to their horses againe, and tooke of euery one of them x. s. the peece or more, whereby he made fifteene pound towards charges.

An. reg. 26. Horsestealers hanged in Smithfield.

Desmonds head set on London bridge.

James Earle of Desmond in Ireland, secretly wandering without any succour, being taken in his cabine by one of the Irish, his head was cut off, and sent into England, where the same (as the head of an Archrebell) was set on London bridge on the 13. of December.

Nantwich in Cheshire burnt.

The 13 of December through negligēce of vndiscrete persons, brewing in the town of Nantwich, in a place called Waterlone, the fire being carelesly left, set vpon some light matter, and so burst foorth to the rookes of the house, and in short time incre-

increased, that from the Weſt end of the towne, the flame was diſpearſed ſo furiouſly into the towne, that in ſhort ſpace a great part of the South ſide, and ſome of the Eaſt ſide was burned downe to the ground. Which fire beginning at five of the clocke in the euening, and continuing till five of the clocke in the morning, conſumed and brought to aſhes in a manner all the whole towne, and conſumed about the number of 200. houſes, beſide brewhouſes, barnes, ſtables, &c. In all about 600. houſes.

Somerville, Arden, and others arraigned.

John Somerville of Edſtow in Warwicke ſhire, of late diſcouered & taken in his way, comming with full intent to haue killed the Queens maieſty (whome God long proſper to raigne ouer vs) confeſſed the treaſon, and that he was mooued thereunto by certaine traiterous perſons his kinſmen and allies, and alſo by often reading of certaine ſeditious bookes lately publiſhed, for the which the ſame Somerville, Edward Arden Eſquire, Mary Arden his wife (Father and mother in Law to the ſaide Somerville) and Hugh Hall Prieſt, were on the 16. of December arraigned in the guild hal of London, where they were found guiltie, and condemned

of high treason.

Somervile strangled himselfe.

On the 19. of December J. Somervile and C. Arden being brought from the tower of London to Newgate of the same City, and there shut vp in severall places, within two houres after Somervile was found to haue strangled himselfe. And on the morow after C. Arden was drawen from Newgate into Smithfield, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, whose head with Somervilles, was set on London bridge, and his quarters on the gates of the City.

Arden executed,

Carter executed for Printing of traiterous bookes,

On the 1. of January William Carter of the Citie of London, was there arraigned and condemned of high treason for printing a seditious and traiterous booke, intituled, A Treatise of Schisme, & was for the same on the next morow drawen from Newgate to Tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, & forth with a booke was published, intituled, A declaration of the fauourable dealing of her Maiesties Commissioners, &c.

Bishop of Winchester deceased.

The 23. of January, John Watson bishop of Winchester, deceased at Wolsey and was buried at Winchester.

5. executed for treason.

The 7. of February were arraigned at Westminster, J. Fenne, George Paddy, J. Munden, J. Sutter, & Thomas Pe-

merton

merked, all fiue were found guilty of high treason, and had iudgement to be hanged, bowelled, & quartered, & were executed at Tiburne on the xii. of February.

The xvi. of May Francis Throckmorton Esquire, was arraigned in the Guild hall of the City of London, where beeing found guilty of high treason, he was condemned, and had iudgement to be drawen, hanged, bowelled, and quartered. The tenth of July next following, the same Francis Throckmorton was conuayed by water from the tower of London to the blacke friers staires, and from thence by land to the sessions Hall in the old Bayly without Newgate, where he was deliuered to the Shriues of London, laide on a hurdle, drawen to Tiburne & there hanged and quartered. 1584 Throckmorton executed.

The xix. of July Robert Baron of Denbigh, sonne and heire to Robert Earle of Leycester, deceased at Cansted in Essex, whose funerall was there honourably kept on the first of August, and his body was conueied to Warwicke, and there in the Chappell of Richard Beauchampe Earle of Warwicke, honourably interred the 21. of October. Baron of Denbigh deceased.

Stephen Slanie, H, Billingsley, shrines,
Sir Thomas Pullison, Draper, maior.

The vii. of Nouember the Q. Maiesty (returning after her progresse) came to her manour of S. James, where the Citizens of London, to the number of two hundred of the graueſt ſort, in coates of veluet and
An. reg. 27. chaines of gold on horſebacke, and 1000. of the Companies on foot (hauing with them 1000. men with torches, ready then to giue light on euery ſide, for that the night drew on) receiued and welcommed her. And on the 24. day of the ſame moneth, her Maieſtie and the Lords rode to the Parliament, which was that day begon at Weſtminſter.
Parliament at Weſt.

In the moneth of Januarie deceaſed Edward Fines lorde Clinton Earle of Lincolne, and lord Admirall of England, knight of the garter, and one of her Maieſties priuy Counſell, and was buried at Windſor.
Earle of Lincolne deceaſed.

The 21. of Januarie, Jeſuits, Seminaries, and other Maſſing prieſts, to the number of 21 late priſoners in the tower of London, Marſhalſey, and kings bench, were ſhipped at the Tower Wharfe to be conueied towards France, and baniſhed this realme for euer.
Seminaries & Maſſing prieſts baniſhed.

Henry earle of Darby, appointed by her Maieſty Ambaſſador to Henry the third French king, to inueſt him with the order

of the garter on the 26. of Ianuary passed with his traine from London to Grauesend, & from thence to Douer, where they imbarked, and landed at Caleys on the first of February, and returning againe, landed at Douer on the 11. of March. Earle of Darby Embassador into France.

The 2. of March W. Parry was drawn frō the tower through the city of Londō to Westminster, & there in the pallace court hanged, bowelled, and quartered for high treason, as may appeare by a booke, intituled, A true & plaine declaration of the horrible treasons practised by W. Parry, &c. W. Parrie executed.

This yere sir Walter Mildmay knight, one of her Maiesties Priuie Councell, founded a Colledge in the Vniuersitie of Cābridge, & named it Emanuel colledge. Emanuell Colledge founded.

The 29. day of March the Parliament was dissolued: at the breaking vp whereof, her Maiestie in the parliament house, made an Oration, as ye may read in my larger labours. 1585 Parliament dissolued.

About the 14. of Aprill by commaundement from her Maiestie, the Citizens of London appointed out of the Companies of the same City to the number of 4000. men with armour, ensigns, &c. the greater part whereof were shot, the other were pikes and halbarts in faire coates: all these to be trained vp vnder expert Cap- Citizens of Londō trained vp with shot.

taines and other officers, who mustered and skirmished daily at the Miles end, & in S Georges field, & on the 18. of May mustered in the parke of Greenwich, and skirmished before the Queens Maiesty, who gaue to them thankes.

Earle of Northumberlād found to haue murdered himselfe.

On the 11. of June Henry Percie Earle of Northumberland, prisoner in ỳ Tower of London, vpon vehement suspition of high treason, was found there to haue murdred himselfe, as more at large in a larger booke I haue set downe.

Soueraignty of the low countries presented to her Maiesty.

The 26. of June arriued at London deputies for the States of the nether lands, who were lodged about the Tower street, and had their diet worshipfully appointed at the charges of her Maiesty in the Clothworkers hall. Those on the 29. of June repaired to the court then at Greenwich, where they presented to her maiesty the soueraignetie of those countries.

The 4. of July Charles Lord Howard, late Lord Chamberlaine, was made lord Admirall, and Henry Lord Hunsdon was made lord Chamberlaine of ỳ houshold.

Awfild and Webly executed.

The 5 of July T. Awfild Semynarie Preist, and T. Webly Otar, were arraigned at London, found guilty, & had iudgement to be hanged as traitors, for publishing of bookes containing false, seditious,

and

and slanderous matter, these were on the next morrow executed at Tiburne.

The 16. of July by the fall of a bricke wall in Thames street of London, neare vnto Dowgate, six persons were ouerwhelmed and slaine. *Six persons slain by the fall of a bricke wall.*

The 16. of July sir Francis Russell knight, Lord Russell third sonne to Francis Russell Earle of Bedford, was slaine with a dag in the borders of Scotland beside Berwicke, by a Scot borne in those parts, as they met vpon a truce day. On the next morrow Francis Russell Earle of Bedford, knight of the Garter, and one of her Maiesties priuy Counsell, Father to the late named sir Francis lord Russell slaine on the borders of Scotland, deceased, and was honourably buried at Theinies in Bedfordshire on the eight of September. *Earle of Bedford deceased.*

In the moneth of July, Souldiers were pressed in the Citie of London, and being furnished for the warres, at the charges of the Companies, set forth toward the Seas on the xiii. of August, and were transported ouer into Holland, Zeland, &c. as other the like Souldiers out of other parts of the Realme before haue beene. *Souldiers transported into the low countries.*

On the fourth of August, at the end of the

Ground sunke. the towne called Wotingham in Kent, eight miles from London, the ground began to sinke, three great Elmes being swallowed vp, and driuen into the earth past mans sight.

Seminarie priests banished. The nineteenth of September to the number of two and thirtie Seminaries, massing Priests, and other, late prisoners in the Tower of London, Marshalsey, Kings Bench, and other places, were imbarked in the Mary Martine of Colchester, to be transported ouer into the coasts of Normandy, to be banished for euer out of this realme.

shrines, maior. Anthonie Ratcliffe, Henry Pranell.
Sir Wolstone Dixie, Skinner.

An. reg. 28. In the moneths of November and December, many men and horses were shipped at the Tower wharfe, to be transported ouer into the low countries.

The 2. of December Fredericke lorde Windsor deceased at Westminster, and was honourably buried at Bradenhamin Buckingham shire.

Erle of Leicester lieutenant generall of the low countries. And on the first of December the right honourable lord Robert Dudley Earle Leycester, lord lieutenant generall, with his traine entred the towne of Colchester in Essex, where he lodged, on the next morrow he set forward to Harwich, and on

on the 8. of December the said Earle accompanied with the Earle of Essex, the lord North, the lord Audley, Sir W. Russell, sir Thomas Sherly, sir Arthur Basset, sir Walter Wallet, sir Gervase Clifton and other with his traine, to the number of 50. sailes of ships and hoyes, &c. forward toward Flushing, where, by Sir Phillip Sidney gouernour, and others, he was honourably entertained, as hee was the like into all other townes of the low Countries: whereof I haue written more at large in a larger volume.

This yeare the Queens maiesty tooke order for the peopling and inhabiting of the Countries late belonging to the earle of Desmond and his rebellious companions, to which end diuers honourable and worshipfull Gentlemen prouided to be vndertakers of legnones there, wherof some went into the said Country, others according to order taken, sent their people, among which were, sir Christopher Hatton, sir Walter Rawly, sir W. Courtney, sir Richard Wolynor, sir George Bourchire, sir Edward Fitton, sir Valentine Browne, sir Walter Lyson, John Popham her maiesties attourny generall and others.

Desmond in Ireland peopled of the English nation.

The 19. of January Nicholas Demoror alias

Seminarie Priests executed.

alias Woodsen was condemned for treason, in being made a seminary Priest at Reymes in Fraunce, since the feast of S. John Baptist, in Anno primo of her maiesties raigne, and in remaining here after the tearme of fortie daies, after the session of the last Parliament. Also Edward Barbar being made Priest as aforesaid and comming into this Realme after the said tearme of forty dayes after the session of the last parliament, was likewise condemned of treason, and both drawen to Tiburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered on the xvi. of January.

On the same day a wench was burnt in Smithfield, for poisoning of her Aunt & mistris, & attempting ye like to her uncle.

Archbishop of Canterbury called to be of the privy counsell.

On the feast day of the purification of our blessed Lady, doctor John Whitgift Archbishop of Canterbury, William lord Cobham, Warden of the fiue Ports, and Thomas lord Buckhurst, were chosen & taken to be of her Maiesties privy Counsell: the two first, to wit, the Archbishop & the lord Cobham were sworne the same day, and the third on the next morow.

The xi. of February Thomas Lenelate was brought prisoner from the tower of London to the Starr chamber, against whom

whom her Maiesties Attourney did in-
forme, that the same Louelace vpō malice
conceiued against Leonard Louelace, & Ri-
chard Louelace, his cousin germains, had
falsly and deuilishly contriued & counter-
faited a very traiterous letter in the name
of T. Louelace (another brother of the said
L. & R. then resident beyond the seas) pur-
porting, that the same T. should thereby
incite and prouoke the said L. to procure
the said R. to execute her highnes deil ruc-
tion, with other circumstances of treason.
This letter he cast in an open high way,
pretending thereby, that vpon the discou-
ery thereof his said kinsmen Leonard and
Richard should be drawen in question for
the treasonable matter against her maie-
sty in that bil contained, euen in the high-
est degree, for which offence her maiesties
attourney praied, that the said T. then
prisoner, might receiue condigne punish-
ment. Whereupon the court adiudged him
to suffer as followeth, viz. That he should
be remitted to the tower from whence he
came. That he should be carried on horse-
back about Westminster hall, vō his face
to the horse taile, & a paper on his backe,
wherein to be written, For counterfaiting
of false & trecherous letters against his own
kindred, containing most traiterous matter
against

T. L. lost his eares for trecherously practising to enioy the goods and lands of his neareſt kin.

A notable and praiseworthy example of iustice, the like wherof is to be wished to T. the like practiser against his elder brother.

against her Maiesties person. And from thence to be carted in that maner, & set on the pillory in the pallace at Westminster, & there to haue one of his eares cut off, also to be carted in like maner into London, and set on the pillory one market day in Cheape, with the like paper. And after that carted into Kent, and at the next assise there, to be set on the pillory with the like paper, & his other eare to be cut off: also to be set on the pillory one market day at Canterbury & another at Rochester in the like maner, & at euery the said places, this order taken touching this offence openly read, the sentence whereof was duly executed.

Strange sicknes at Excester.

The 14. of March at the assises kept at the city of Excester in Deuonshire, before sir Edmond Anderson, lord chiefe Iustice of the common pleas, serieant Fleetway, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, and other Iustices, there happened a strange sickne, first amongst the prisoners, & then amongst other persons, & besides the prisoners, many of all degrees died thereof, namely Serieant Fleetway, sir I. Chichester, sir Arthur Basset, and sir Barnard Drake, knights, T. Carew R. Carie, I. Fortescue, I. Maldon, & T. Rigdone Esquires, & Iustices of the peace of the com-

mon

mon people died very many Constables, Reues, Tithingmen, & Jurors, & namely of one iury being 12 there died vi. of them.

The 17. of march a strange thing happened, the like whereof before hath not ben heard of in our time: master Dorington of Spaldwicke in the Countie of Huntington Esquire, one of her maiesties gentlemen Pentioners, had a horse which died sodainly, and being ripped to see the cause of his death, there was found in the hole of the hart of the same horse, a strange worme, which lay on a round heape in a Call or skinne of the likenes of a Teade, which being taken out and spread abroad, was in fashion and fashion not easie to be described, the length of which worme diuided into many graines, to the number of 50. (spread from the body like the branches of a tree) was from the snout to the end of the longest grain 17. inches, hauing 4. fines in the graines, from whence dropped forth a red water, the body in bignes round about was 3. inches & a halfe, the colour whereof was very like to a mackarell. This monstrous worme found in manner aforesaid crawling to haue got away, was stabbed in with a dagger & dyed, which after being dried, was shewed to many honorable persons of this realme.

Strange worm found in the heart of a horse.

1586

The

The xviii. of Aprill in the Sises holden at London in the Iustice hall, William Tompson, alias Blackborne, made priest at Reymes in France, & remaining within this realme, after the tearme of xl. daies, after the Session of the last Parliament, was condemned of treason. Also Richard Lea, alias Long, made priest at Lions in France, as aforesaid, & remaining here, was likewise there condemned for treason, which said, M. and T. were both on the 20. of Aprill drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

The first of May sir Henry Sidney knight of ỳ garter, L. president of Walles, departed this life, and was honourably buried at Penshurst in Kent.

Ambassador from the king of Denmarke.

The eight of May arriued at London on the Tower wharfe, Henry Ramolins, Chancellor for Germany, Ambassadour frō Frederick the second K. of Denmark, vnto the M. Majesty of England, he was honorably receiued of the L. Cobham, and other great estates, and by them conueied through ỳ tower street, Fanchurch street, & Grace streete, into bishops gate streete to Crosby place, where he was lodged, & remained til he had finished his ambassage, and returned on the xxi. of May towards Denmarke.

A com-

A commiſſion was directed frō her Maieſtie, tending to the ratifying of a firme league of amitie, betweene her maieſty & Iames king of Scots, which league being articuled, Commiſſioners were appointed, Edward Earle of Rutland, W. L. Cuers, & T. Randolph Eſquire, who with their traine came to Barwick on the 10. of June where the Ambaſſadors of Scotland being preſent, they accompliſhed the matter, according to the commiſſion, the articles of ſaide league in all & euery part ſufficiently confirmed on the firſt of July, which being done the ſaid earle of Rutland with his traine returned home, T. Randolph went into Scotland to take his leaue of the king and returned into England about the 15. of Auguſt. Legue with the Scots,

The 18. of June 1589. Elkes clarke, & Bachlor of Art, for counterfaiting the Queens ſign manuel, to preſentation of the perſonage of al Saints in Yarkins, directed to the Archbiſhop of Cant. or to his cōmiſſarie general (the Dioceſſe of Chicheſter being voide) that he might be inſtituted Parſon there, was drawen to tiburne and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. Elkes executed for counterfaiting the Q. ſign manuel

A Lotterie for meruailous rich & bewtifull armour, was begunne to be drawen at London in Paules Church yard, at the

A Lotery at London for rich armor.

great west gate, (an house of tymber and boord being there erected for that purpose on S. Peter and Paules day in the morning, which Lotery continued in drawing day & night for y space of two of the daies.

Great reioycing in London for apprehension of traitors.

In the moneth of July, diuers trayterous persons were apprehended, and detected, of a most wicked & detestable conspiracie, against her Maiestie, and also of minding to haue stirred vp a generall rebellion throughout the whole Realme. For ioy of whose apprehension, the Citizens of London on the xv. of the same moneth at night, and on the next morrowe caused the bels in the Churches to be runge, & Bone fires in their streats to be made, and also banqueted euery man according to his ability, some in their houses, some in the streats. with singing of Psalmes & praising God for preseruing her Maiesty, and people of this land, which doings of the Citizens were so well accepted of her maiestie, as by hir leters to the directed may appeare, the copie whereof, with the Oration made in the Guilde hall by Iames Dalton one of the Counsellors of y cite, I haue set downe in the larger Chronicles.

Traitors indicted.

The 7. of September certaine of these deuilish and wicked subiects were indicted first, for intending treason against the

Queene

Queens own person, secondly, for stirring ciuill warres within the Realme, and thirdly, for practising to bring in forraine power to inuade the Realme, 7. of them appeared at Westminster on the 13. of Sept. who all pleaded guiltie, and were condemned, but had iudgment on the nert morrow.

On the 15. of September other 7. were likewise arraigned, who pleading not guiltie, were found guiltie by the Iury, & had iudgement. Traitors executed.

These traitors 14. in number, were executed in Lincolns Inne fields, on a stage or scaffold of tymber strongly made for that purpose, euen in the place where they had vsed to meete, and to conferre of their traterous practises, there were they hanged, bowelled, & quartered, one of them on the 20. of Sep. to wit, I. Ballard, priest, A. Babyngton Esquire I. Sauage, Gent. R. Barnwel, Gen. Chidiake Tichborn Esquire, Charls Tilney Esquire, E. Abington Esquire. The other 7. were likewise executed on the 21. of September, to wit, T. Salisbury, Esquire, Henry Dunne, Gent. Ed. Johnes, Esquire, I. Trauerse, Gent. I. Charnocke, Gent. R. Gage, Gen. Ierome Bellamie, Gent. &c. as more at large I haue declared in larger volumes.

Sir Phillip Sidney wounded, & died thereof.

The 22. of September sir Phillip Sidney knight, a most valiant & towardly gentleman, sonne & heir to sir Henry Sidney, (late deceased) in seruice of his Prince, & defence of his Countrey, in the warres of the nether lands, was shot into the thigh with a musket, at Zutphen in Gelderland, wherof he died on the 17. of October, whose body was conueied into England, and on the 16. of Feb. conueied frō the minories without Aldgate of London, through the principall streetes of the same Cite, accompanied of many honorable personas vnto S. Paules Church, and there honorable buried.

Seminary Priests executed.

The 8. of October John Lowe, J. Adams & R. Dibuall, being before condemned for treason, in being made Priests by authoritie of the Bishop of Rome, since the feast of S. John Baptist in anno. 27. of her Maiesties raigne, and in remaining beyond the seas, were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, & quartered.

Shrines, Maior.

Robert House, William Elkin, George Barge, Haberdasher.

Ludgate of London new builded,

One of the olest gates of the Cite of London, commonly called Ludgate, being sore decayed, and in perill to haue fallen,

was

was taken downe, the prisoners thereof in the meane time remaining vnder ỳ charge of Thomas Lutwich, Custose or keeper of Ludgate, in the Southest quadrant, to the same gate adioyning, which quadrant, for ỳ ease of the prisoners free men of ỳ Citie, was sometime builded by Stephen Foistar, Fishmonger Maior and dame Agnes his wife, &c. And this yeare ỳ said gate was againe, not onely newly, but also strongly & beautifully builded, at the charges of the Citizens of the same Citie. The foundation whereof, in the name & presence of sir Wolstan Dixie Maior, certaine Aldermen, Antony Radcliffe & Henry Pranell, sh'riues, was laide on the second of May, and foorthwith so diligently applied by William Kirwine free Mason (and other vnder his charge,) ỳ the same gate was fully finished in the space of 6. moneths or lesse, to ỳ on the 29. of October in the same yeare, the said gate was set open to sir William Cecill knight, Lord Threasurer, who first entred the same on horsebacke, accompanied of the Earle of Darby, and diuerse other honorable persons and noble men of her Maiesties priuie Counsell, who all rode to the Guilde hall, where on ỳ same day George Barne, Lord Maior of that citie kept his last af-

ter he had taken his oth and charge in the Exchequer at Westminster.

Parliament at Westminst.

On the same 29. day of October ye Archbishop of Canterbury, the Lord Treasurer, and the Earle of Darbie representing the Queens Maiesties person, began ye high Court of Parliament by prorogation, which Session of Parliament was at this time assembled, for trial of matters concerning Marie Queene of Scots &c. The 23. of November, the Earle of Leicester, lieutenant generall of all her Maiesties forces in the united Prouinces of the low Countries, returning from thence, arriued at London, and went late to the Court, wher he was not so soonatnly come, as forwardly welcome, of the principall, and others.

An. reg. 29.

The Earle of Leicester returned from the lowe Countries.

The second day of December the Session of Parliament brake vp, and was prorogued vntil the 15. of February, the substance of matter handled in the same Session of Parliament, concerning ye Queene of Scots, is set downe at large in a Letter learnedly penned and published, directed to the Earle of Leicester.

The 6. of December, the Lord Maior of London, assisted with diuerse Earles, Barons, the Aldermen in their skarlet, the principall of officers of the Citie, the greatest number of Gentlemen of the best ac-

proclamatiō against the Q. of Scots.

account in & about the citie, with the number of 80, of the most graueſt & worſhipfullest Citizens in coats of veluet and chaines of golde, all on horſebacke, in moſt ſolemne and ſtately manner, by ſound of foure Trumpets, about ten of the clock in the forenoone, made open and publick proclamation and declaration of the ſentence lately giuen by the Nobilitie againſt the Queene of Scots, vnder the great Seale of England, bearing date at Richmonde the 4. of December, being openly read by Walter Sebright, Towne clarke of London, & with loud voice ſolemnly proclaimed by the Serieant at Armes of the ſaide Citie, in foure ſeuerall places, to wit, at the croſſe in Cheap, at the end of Chancery lane in Fleetſtreet, ouer againſt the Temple, at Leaden hall corner, and at S. Magnus corner neare London bridge, during which time like ſolemne Proclamations were made with great ſolemnitie in the Cuntie of Middleſex, namely in the pallace at Weſtminſter, without Temple barre, and in Holborne, by the Shiriues of London and Middleſex, aſſiſted with ſundry noble men and Gentlemen of good account, and the Iuſtices of peace of the ſaid Country, to the great and wonderfull reioycing of the people of all ſorts, as many-

fectly apeared by ringing of Bels, making of bonefires, and singing of Psalmes in euery the streetes and lanes of the Citie.

The Queenes maiestie forseeing y generall dearth of corne and other victualls, growne partly through the vnseasonablenesse of the years past partly through the vncharitable gredines of such as be great corne maisters, but especially through the vnlawfull and outermuch transportatiõ of graine into forraine Countries, by the aduice of her honorable Counsaile, published a Proclamation, & booke of orders to be taken by her Iustices, for releeke of y poore, notwithstanding all which the excessiue prises of graine, still increased, so that wheat in meale was solde at London for viii. s. the bushell, and in some other parts of this Realme deerer. The 8. of February being wednesday (according to sentence lately giuen by the Nobilitie) Marie Steward Queene of Scots, about ten of the clocke before noone, was executed, and intered death, by beheading vpon a scaffold, set vp for that purpose, at the great hall of the Castle of Fodringhay, in presence of George Talbot Earle of Shrewsbury, Henry Grey Earle of Kent, principall Commissioners, and others the Gentlemen of y Country neere adioyning, to the number

of

of about three hundred.

The 15. of February the Parliament began at Westminster, wherein was granted to her Maiestie towards her charges for the defence of this realme, a subsidie by the Cleargie, of vi. s. the pounde, & of the Temporaltie ii. s. viii. d. goods and iiii. s. landes, with ii. fifteenes, &c. Parliament at westminster

Munday the 20. of February, a man hanged for felony, at S. Thomas Watrings, being begged by the Chyrurgions of London, to haue made of him an Anatomy, after hee was dead to all mens thinking, cut downe, stripped, laid naked in a chest, throwne in a carre, & so brought from the place of execution through the borowe of Southwarke, & the citie of London, to the Chyrurgions hall, neare vnto Aldersgate, the chest being there opened, and the weather extreeme colde, hee was found to be aliue, and liued till thursday next following, and then dyed. A man hanged, begged for dead, was found to liue three daies after,

The 23. of February a gun poulder house at Radcliffe, was blowne vp about 2. of the clocke before noone. Gū poulder house blowen vp.

Sir Thomas Bromeley Knight, Lord Chauncelor of Englande, deceased on the 11. of Aprill, and was buried at Westminster on the second of May. 1587 Lord Chancelor deceased.

About the same time deceased sir Ralph Sadler

Sadler Chauncelor of the Dutchy of Lancaster, and one of hir Maiesties priuie Councell.

On the xvi. of Aprill deceased the Dutchesse of Somerset at Hanworth, and was buried at Westminster.

Earle of Rutland deceased.

Edward Earle of Rutland, Baron Roos of Hamlack, Lord of Trulbut & Beauoyre, Knight of the honorable order of the Garter, departed out of this life at London, on the xvii. of Aprill, and according to his desire was very honorably conueied frō thence to his Castle of Beauoyre, and buried in the parish Church at Bokorde.

The 29. of April, sir Christopher Hatton Knight, late Vicechamberlaine, & one of her Maiesties priuie Councell, was made Lord Chauncellour of England at Croyden, and on the third day of May, being ỳ first day of the Tearm, he rode from Elie place in Holborne to Westminster, there to take his oath, before whom went about ỳ number of foure hie Gentlemen in one liuery and chaines of Gold, diuerse Pensioners and other Gentlemen of ỳ Court vpon foote clothes, the officers and clarkes of the Chancerie, and then the Lord Chancellour hauing on his right hand ỳ Lorde Treasurer, and on the left hand the Earle of Leicester, after whome rode certain of ỳ

no-

nobilitie, the Iudges of the Realme, many knights, and lastly a great troup of al their retinue.

The 23. of May was published by Proclamation an order, graunted by ỳ Queen in fauour of hir subiects, for the transporting of clothes out of the Realme, to wit, that the Merchants of the Stilyard resident in London, and all other Merchants strangers, or other of the Realme, may buy of the Clothiers, any cloth vnbrought vnbarbed, or vnshorne, and shall haue full libertie to shippe and carry away out of the port of London any such clothes, & further, that all Merchants, strangers, and English, that shall not haue libertie to buy clothes at Blackwell hall, or within the liberties of the City of London, may buy all maner of clothes in ỳ city of Westminster. For clothes to be transported.

The 18. of June Robert earle of Leicester was made lord steward of ỳ houshold, and Robert Deuorax Earle of Esser, was made maister of hir Maiesties horse.

The 25. of June Robert Earle of Leicester toke shipping at Margate in Kent toward the low countries, where he remained not long but returned.

This yeare was a late spring, & a cold somer, so that at midsomer season in the corn

rons weare selde at London for 8.d. the pecke: yet after weare such plenty that they were selde for 8.d. the bushell, no cherys ripe till Saint James tide, or Lammas, and then such plentie that they were selde for a penny the pound.

The moneth of September vehement colde, white frosts, and boysterous windes in the North, with haile, sleete and snow, and yet a reasonable good harvest.

The 7. of September Thomas Hennage was made vice Chamberlaine.

Shriues. Maior.

Thomas Skinner, Iohn Catcher,
Sir George bond Haberdasher,

An. reg. 30.

Richard May Merchant Taylor, lately deceased, gaue to the Chamber of London 300. li. toward the new building of the Blackwell hall in London, to the Marchant Taylors hall, a basen and Grece of siluer spones gilt, and 300. li. to be lent to young men, more 100. li. toward garnishing of the Marchant Taylors hall, to the hospitalls, and prisons liberally, to a preacher for sermons 25. pound &c.

Blackwell hall.

Upon this gift of Richard May, the said Blackwell hall, was taken downe, & new foundation was laid & within y space of ten moneths after, with the charges

ges of 2500 pound the same was finished.

Great provision was this yeare made, both by land and sea, to withstand the invasion intended, and after attempted by the Spanish armado against this realme, for besides the generall forces of the Realme appointed to be mustered, trained, and put in readinesse in the severall shires, for the defence of the land, there was also a leavie made of two severall armies, the one to make a bodie of a Camp to reside at Tilbury in Esser, to encounter with the enemy if he should attempt to land in any place of that contry, whereof the Earle of Leicester, lord steward of her Maiesties household was lieutenant generall, as also of all the armies levied against forraine invasion. The other to be employed for the guarde of hir highnesse person, under the charge, of the right honorable the lord Hunsdon, lord Chamberlaine to hir Maiestie. The campe at Tilbury, consisting both of horsmen, & footmen, raised out of all the shires, were of lancers 253. of light horsemen 769. of footmen. 22000. The armie for the garde of hir Maiesties person, lances 481. light horsmen 1431. footemen. 24050. The navie set foorth, and armed to the Seas, consisted partly of hir Maiesties shippes, part-

1588

partly of hir ships of hir subiects, which were furnished out of the port townes whereunto they belonged, of this Nauie, the chiefest and greatest part, was vnder the charge of the lord Charles Haward of Effingham, lord Admirall of England, and were addressed to encounter with the Spanish Fleet: the rest of the ships, were assigned vnto the lord Henry Seamer Admirall of the Fleet: to ward the narrow seas, & to impeach the issuing forth of the ships and vessels prepared by the Duke of Parma at Dunkirke.

The 22. of May the lord Admirall came to Plimmouth, with the Fleet aforesaide, finding there sir Frãces Drake in a readinesse with more thẽ 50. ships and pinaces.

The 24. of June the lord Admirall issued out towards the sea from Plimmouth: he deuided his maiesties Fleete into three parts, viz. sir Frances Drake, vice Admirall in the Reuenge with other, toward the Ilands of Sillie: John Hawkins rere Admirall in the victory, w̃ other toward the Iles of Ushens: And the lord Admirall, with the rest remaining in the seene, appointed other there, all to descerne if the Spanish forces did any way passe.

The 19. of July, intelligence was brought to the lord Admirall by a barke of plimmouth whose

whose captaine was T. Fleming that the Spanish fleet was seene in ỳ Sea, about the lands End.

The 20. of July the lord Admirall made toward the Sea, and the same day had sight of the Spanish Fleet, in number by estimation. 158. sailes. The lord Admirall cast about toward the land to interrupt them from approching, and hauing got the winde of them, prosecuted them all that night, and so continually, from place to place, vntill the 2. of August, in which space hauing by the power of God wonderfully ouercome them, as in other my larger volumes I haue noted, he returned to Margate in Kent. Now the campe being kept at Tilbury in Esser, vnder the charge of the Earle of Leicester, the 9. of August hir Maiestie repaired thither, where all the whole campe being set in order of Battaile, she passed through euery ranke of them, to their great reioysing, & lodged that night, and the next following in ỳ house of M. Edward Rich a Justice, in the Parish of Hornedon. On the next morrow hir Maiestie returned to the camp, and on the rit. returned to Saint Iames, and shortly after the campe was dissolued.

Hir maiestie went to the campe at Tilbury.

Sermon of thanksgiuing.

Sunday ỳ 20. of August M. Nowel Deane of

of Paules at Paules crosse, in the presence of ỳ lord Maior, the Aldermen in scarlet, the companies in their best liueries, preached a Sermon, moouing them to giue laud vnto God, for the great victory giuen to our English nation by the ouerthrow of the Spanish Fleete our enemies.

Seminaries and other executed,

The 6. of August at the Sessions hall, neare vnto Newgate, were condemned 8. persons, for being made Priests beyond the Seas, and remaining in this realm, contrary to a statute therof made, some tempore all men for being reconciled to ỳ Romain Church, and 4. other for relieuing the others The 28. W. Deane and H. Webley were hanged at the mile end. W. Hunter R. Wooton & Henry Woode at Lincolnes Inne fields. T. Acton at Clarke Well. T. Fulcon & James Clarkeson betweene Brainford and Hounslow. The 30. Richard Flower. G. Shelley, Richard Leigh, Richard Martin, John Roch and Margaret Clard gentle woman, who had conueyed a cleade to a Priest in Bridwell, whereby hee escaped from thens, were hanged at Tiburne.

Fier at London,

The 2. of September at night, a vehement fier brake forth against the Dutch Church in London to the great terror of the

the whole city, but by the burning of ons howe, and pulling downe of some other ſ fier was quenched.

The 4. of September, deceaſed Robert Dudley, Earle of Leiceſter, Lord Steward of hir maieſties houſholde, liuetenant generall, and marſhall of England, at Banbury in Oxfordſhire, from whence he was conueied to his caſtle of Knowlewoth, & frō thēce to Warwick, wher he was honorably intered. In this lif, he had, in this towne of Warwicke, founded one hoſpitall (of an old guilde giuen him by the townes men for that purpoſe) for 12. poore men, endowing the ſame with lāds, to the yearly value of 200. li, and 50. loade of wood out of Killingworth parke, and gaue to the ſame hoſpitall, by his teſtamēt (approued but not performed) 200. li. in money, for a ſtocke to ye relefe of ye poule, more, he gaue to two ſtudents of Vniuerſitie colledge in Oxford. 20. li. the piece yearly for euer but they haue it not. Earle of Leiceſter deceaſed.

The 8 of September, the preacher at Paules croſſe, moued the people to giue God thanks for the ouerthrowe of our enemies the Spaniards, and there were ſhewed, 11. enſignes or banners, taken in the Spaniſh ſhips by our men, and on the next morrow hanged on London bridge to- Baners taken from the Spaniards, ſhewed at Paules croſſe.

wards Southwarke, where then the Fayre was kept, being our Ladyfaire.

Sheriues. Hugh Offley, Richard Saltingstall,
Maior. Sir Martin Caltroppe Draper.

Seminarie priests executed. The fift of October Iohn Weldon, and Wil. Hartley made priests in France, were hanged, the one at the Biles end, the other at Hallywell. Robert Sutton Clerke being reconsiled to the Church of Rome, was hanged at Clarkenwell.

Stable and house burnt Ann. reg. 31. The 8. of October at night was burnt by casualty of fier, one Stable with houses about the number of 20. at Drury house, neare to the Strand.

The 19. of November, was this yeare kept holy day throughout the Realme, Sermons singing of Psalmes Benedicite &c. for ioya thanksgiuing vnto God, for the ouerthrow of the Spaniards, our enemies on the sea, & the citizens of London assembled in their liueries, had their daya sermon at Paules crosse, rendring the like thanke &c.

The Queens maiesty came to Paules. The 24. of November being Sunday the Queens maiesty hauing attendants vpon her the priuie councell, nobilitye, and other honorable persons, as well spirituall as temporall, in great number, all on horse backe,

did

dis come in a Chariot Throne, made wᵗ
4. pilers, behinde to haue a canapie, on ꝑ
top wherof was made a crowne imper-
all, and 2. lower pilers before, wherin
stoode a Lion & a Dragon, supporters of ꝑ
armes of England, drawen by 2. white
steads, from Somerset house, to ꝑ Cathe-
drall Church of S. Paules &c. At the
Temple Bar, the L. Maior & his brethren
the Aldermen in Scarlat receiued & wel-
comed hir Grace, to the Citty, deliuer-
ing to hir hand the Scepter, which hir
highnes redeliuered to the Maior, who
bare the same before hir. The companies
in their liueries stoode along ꝑ Paules
Church, where at the great west doore she
dismounted about 12. of the clocke, & was
receiued vnder a Canapie by ꝑ Bishops
of London, ꝑ Deane and others, & by them
brought to a closet, towards the Pulpet
crosse where she hard a Sermon made by
Doctor Pierce, Bishop of Salisbury, and she
returned to ꝑ Bishops palace where she
dined, & returned to Somerset house by
torch light.

The 21. of January at night, a greate Greatwinds
winde in the Northeast ouerthrew trees,
and ouerthwartes did great harme.

The 30. of January ꝑ Q. Maiestie came The Queen
to Kyngston vpon Thames, & lodged at Westmin-
ster.

and was receiued by the Maior, Aldermen and commoners of hir citie of London in coate of veluit and chaines of gold, all on horsebacke with the captaines of y Citie, betwixt v. and vi. of the clocke at night by torch light.

Souldiers punished for abusing their captaines.

The first of Februarie 2 souldiers were set on the Pillery at the Leaden hal, whereon they stoode by the space of three houres, the one had his eare nailed, the other his tongue perced with a naile, which naile remained in his tongue till he was taken from the Pillory, for abusing their captaines and gouernours with bad speaches.

Parliament

Frances Kete burnt.

Souldiers hanged.

The 4. of Februarie began the parliament at Westminster about this time Frances Kette, maister of Art, of Wymondham, for holding diuers detestable opinions against Christ our sauiour, was burnt neare vnto the city of Norwich.

The 5. of Februarie 2. souldiers were hanged on trees at the miles end.

1589

Parliament dissolued.

The 29. of March being Easter euen, the Parliament brake vp at Westminster, wherein was graunted two subsidies of iij. viij. v. the pound the peece, 4. fifteens, and a tenth.

Earle of Arundell arraigned.

14. of Aprill, Philip Earle of Arundell was arraigned at Westminster of high

treason

treason, and found guiltie by his peers, had iudgement accordingly.

The 18. of April, sir John Norris and sir Frances Drake, generals with 6. of hir Maiesties shipps 20. ships of warre, and 100. fit for burden, hauing in them a choyce companie of knights, Captains, Gentlemen, and souldiours, departed fro Plimmoth, and the 23. of the same arriued at the Groyne. The 26. they tooke the lower towne, with great store of ordinance, victuals, cables and other furniture for shipping. About the 6. of may they fought with the Spaniards, at Berges bridge, where the enemies fled with the losse of 700. men. The lower towne of Groyne was burned, and the 9. of May, our Fleete set saile, the 11. the Earle of Essex, sir Philip Butler, and sir Roger Williams met the said Fleete, so that on the 16. the whole Naule arriued at Pinicha where they set a land, and the same day wanne both towne and Castle. After this they diuided the armie, whereof part marcher with sir John Norris by land to Lysboone, the rest with sir Frances Drake passed by sea to Tastcales, the 24. our men entered the suburbes of Lysboone, where they obtained fish spoyles, & plentie of euery good thing. The 27. the armie left Lis-

Voyage to Portengala.

bourne, & came to Vastcals without any great fight, or like mishe, where they tooke Castle & thence returned for England without landing at Vigo they tooke the towne, & wasted the country.

The 21. of June Sir Frances Drake arrived at Plimouth & the 2. of July Sir John Norris with rest of the fleet arrived at Vastcals.

Lord Maior deceased.

In this meanspace to wit the 2. of May deceased Martin Calthrope, Knight Maior of London, in whose place was chosen Rich. Martin Alderman.

Maior.

Richard Martin Goldsmith the 5. May.

Also in the said moneth of May, was granted a fifteene by a decree of common counsaile of the city of London, for cleansing of Fleet ditch. this money was collected, & bestowed but did no good to the said dike, or otherwise to that effect, what soeuer was promised.

Fifteen for cleansing of Fleete dike

The 1. of august at night, was the greatest lightning & thunder about London, euer was seene & heard in the memory of any man liuing, and yet but small hurt done, thanks to God therefore.

Sir John Norris & Sir Frances Drake being returned as ye haue heard, many of their sailors and souldiers, shortly after their landing fell sicke & dyed, for death liued amongst them on ship board, other some

some of them so rudely behaued themselues, about the country and elsewhere, that many mistaken of their doings, 9 Sailers and Souldiers were executed.

Sailers and Souldiers of the being apprehended, on the 27 of August, one of the was hanged on y end of a sayle at an Inne doore, in the towne of Kingston vpon Thames, for a terror to y rest, and on the 29 of August 2. more of them were hanged in Smithfield. 2. at the Tower hill, two besides Westminster and one at Tyburne.

In the moneth of September, the Citizens of London furnished 1000 men to be sent ouer into France, to the aiding of Henry, late king of Nauar, the challenging the Crowne of France.

Souldiers sent into France.

Richard Gurney, Steuen Some. Shriues.

The 21. of October, Richard Martin Maior of London, accompanied with his brethren the Aldermen, being inuited to the Seriants feast, goeth to the Seriants feast then holden in the new Temple hall, and at the Temple gate the Lord Maior was by certaine young Gentlemen of the Temple, dressed to meet with the sword before him, whereupon he with his brethren returned home to Dinner, and made no more adoe.

Major. Lodowick Griuel preſſed to death

Sir Iohn Hart Grocer the 28 of Feb.

The 6. of September Lodowick Griuell of Marwickſhire, Esquire, was brought from the Tower of London, to Weſtminſter, there at the kings bench barre, for murder, and other notorious An. Reg. 32 treſpaſſes, wherewith he was charged, arraigned and found guilty: but ſtanding mute, had iudgement to be preſſed to death, which iudgement was put in execution in the goale of the Kings bench in Southwarke on the 14. of nouember, on which day, for the ſame fact, his man was hanged in the pallace court at Weſtminſter.

Citizens of London fughted by fears.

In this moneth of November, the Citizens of London were ſundry times frighted by caſualtie of fire, firſt on the 20. about 4. of the clocke in the morning, on Fiſhſtreet hill, where one large houſe was burned to the ground, & ſome people in helping to quench were conſumed, & the houſes adioyning, alſo the one ſide of S. Leonards Church was ſore ſpoiled. On the 22. at night about 11. of the clock one other houſe ouer againſt the Hith, on the other ſide the way, was in great danger, but ſoone ſtaked. On the 26. about one of the clocke in the morning one other houſe and ſome Chriſtian people were burnt, on the backſide of the firſt houſe

hyring

burnt, and other houses nere about were sore spoyled, &c.

The 7. of January about 5 of the clocke in y^e evening before the twelfe day, began a great and terrible tempest of wind in the south west, which continued y^e greate vehemency till about 11 of y^e clock of y^e same night, this in the city of London blew the tyles of mens houses, ouerth ew chimneys & caused men to feare the ouerthrow of their houses. The lesser west gate of S. Paules Church, nert to the Bishops palace was broken, both bolts, bars & locks, so that the same was blowne ouer. Tempest of winde. A dore of Paules Church blowne open.

In the contry, houses & barns were borne ouer and some blowne far from y^e places whereon they had stood, besides trees in great numbers blowne vp by the rots. On y^e seas no man can tell what harmes were don, by ships & barks cast away, at Southhampton y^e ships and barkes riding at anchor were driuen a land & sanke, like was neuer seen there.

The 4. of Feb. in trying some peeces of great ordinance on y^e Tower wharfe, one of them breaking one man was slaine out of hand & some other sore hurt.

The 1. of March, Christopher Wales priest, for remaining in this Realm, contrary to a statute, was hanged bowelled and quar- Seminary priest, and other executed.

quartered at Fetter lane end in Fleet stre
t Nicholas Haine taylor, was hanged in
Smithfield, for releeuing him. Alexander
Bleze also for releeuing the saide Bales,
was hanged at Grais Inne lanes end.

A wench burned.

The 5. of March a wench was burned
in S. Georges field without Southwark,
for poisoning of hir Mistris mother.

1590 Sir Frances Wallsinham deceased.

The 6. of Aprill about midnight, deceased
Sir Frances Wallsingham knight, principall Secretary to hir Maiestie, & Chancelor of the Dutchie of Lancaster, at his
house in Seething Lane of London, & was
about 2. of the clocke in the next night
buried in Paules church without solemnitie.

Vlfrudham-ton burnt.

On Wednesday in Easter weeke by chosing of a Gunne in the towne of Vlfrudhamton in Staffordshire about the number
of 80. houses were burned.

Souldiers transported

In the moneth of Aprill 3000. footmen
were sent from hence into Britaine in
France, vnder the conduct of sir John
Norris knight to ioyne with the prince
Dauncy, sonne of the duke Montpensier,
generall of the French King, to resist the
Spaniards, which company were after sent
supplies.

Among memorable things done about
this time, this one thing following is not
to be

beforgotten. One Robert Johnson, a zea-
lous minister, preacher, & person of North-
Luffenham in the county of Rutlande-
shire, finding the poore of those quarters to bee
unprouided for, and no grammer schoole
erected in that country for education of
youth, At his owne proper costes & charge,
caused two faire free grammer schools
to be builded in Okham, and Uppingham,
the two cheefe Market townes of that shire, and
indeed of them prouided a schole maister
and vsher: more he caused hospitals to be
builded in y^e said townes, both called Christs
hospitall: in euery which may be placed 24.
poore people & for their maintenance here
after he bought & procured landes of the
Queene w^th a corporation and mayntayne
for the same. This man hath left a good
example to other ministers & preachers to
y^e glory of God. For he preached both by
word & life, not to enrich himselfe but wes
bountifull to the poore, both in his owne
parish, where he was maried and keepeth
a good house, and also in the towne of Stā-
ford where he was once, to which towne, for
many yeares together he caused 40. poore
men each day to be taught at his charges,
and feed and cloathed.

Free schools and hospitals founded

The 11. of July 16. fellowes hanged at Ty-
burn & one at Paules Churchyard, for coine-
ing of

of a purse there on the Sunday before in the Sermon time.

In the moneth of August, fel many great showes of raine, and some time of haile.

Vnseasonable weather.

The moneth of September, was very cold rainy & stormy of winds, & yet some time great lightnings & thunders, & some times both sleete, & snow.

Stir at Lincolns Inne.

The 21. of September being the feast of S. Mathew in the after noone, was a great stir at Lincolns Inne, by prentises & other, against young Gentlemen students at law there, for some rude demeanours late before by them done against the inhabitants of Chancery lane which had like to haue growne to some great mischefs, had not the same been by wise magestrats soone appeased.

Shriues. Maior. An. reg. 33.

Nicholas Mosley, Robert Brooke.
John Allet fishmonger, the 28. of Octob.

He deceased in the moneth of September next following, and sir Rowland Hayward Clothworker serued out the rest of that yeare, which was about some 6. weeks.

A cosener whipped.

The 5. of December, Giles Clapton, a young man, was whipped through the city of London, for cosenage, as coming to many mens howses, in y^e name of some other their friends, & to borrow of them their bibles,

bibles, & then to sell them, he confessed y. by name whome he had thus cosened.

In the moneth of Ianuary one Nichols, a Purueyer, for conuerting to his own vse, certain prouision take for hir matestie, was hãged, for exampl'e to other like purueiers

A purueier hanged.

The 20. of March in the afternoone, 1591
certaine sailers 6. in number, were hanged on y Tower wharfe, for stealing of powder partaining to the queens ships.

Sailers hanged.

This yeare passed hardly vp the poore, for Death of victuals.
prises of victuals, both flesh & white meats, y butchers (not withstãding charge of their licences) sold better cheap in y lent, then at any time after, of that whole yeare, fish in lent was two hearing for a peny, & not good a stock fish xii. d. p. d. butter, v. or vi. d. y p. cheese y like, & Egs. xi. for a peany, & bread corne was not cheape, & yet of all things plenty for money.

The 16. of July Edmond Copping er, & Henry Arrington Gentlemen came into Cheape, & there in a Carr proclaimed newes from Heauen (as they said) to wit that one William Backet yeoman represented Christ, by partaking his glorified body by his principall spirit, and that they were two Prophets, the one of mercy, the other of iudgement, called & sent of god to assist him in his great worke &c. These men

Copinger & Arthington preached in Cheape.

Haket hanged in Cheape.

men were afterward apprehended. The 20. of July Haket was araigned, & found guilty, as to haue spoken d vnto many false & traiterous words against hir maiestie, to haue rased & defaced hir armes, & also hir picture, thrusting an Iron instrument into that part that did represent the brest & hart &c. For the which he had iudgement & on the 28. of July brought from Newgate to a gibbet by the Crosse in Cheape where being mouued to aske God, and the Queene forgiuenesse, he fell to raising and curssing of the Queenes maiestie, & began a most blasphemous prayer against hir maiestie of God, he was there hanged, bowelled & quartered. The next day Edmund Copinger hauing wilfully abstained from meat & otherwise tormented himself, died in Bridewell, and Henry Arthington, long after in the Counter, submitting vnto all, with abooke of repentance was deliuered.

Copinger died in Bridewell.

In this moneth of July Robert Deuereux Earle of Essex, was by hir Maiestie appointed to haue the charge & conduction, as hir Lieutenant generall of horsemen, foote men, & some number of hoysemen, and pioners sent into France, to ayde all partes of the French King against the confederats of the league. For which expedition his Lordshippe was also honorably accompanied

ried with hundry Gentlemen and Souldiours, that voluntarily followed him in his seruice.

William Rider, Benet Barnham.
Sir William Webbe. Shrifues, Maior.

In the moneth of October, a proclamation was published conteining a declaration of troubles pretended against the crowne by Seminaries & Iesuits, &c. For the preuenting whereof charge was giuen to all officers to looke to their charges, for defence of the Realme, and speciall commissioners were appointed in all shires to inquire out the said Seminaries & such as mought be reconciled by them, &c. Proclamation against Iesuits & Seminaries.

On the 18. of October, Bre. O Royrke, a great man of Ireland, was arained at Westminster, where he was found guilty of high treason, & after for the same executed at Tyburne on the 3. of Nouember as more at large I haue expressed in mine annales. Bren O Royrke of Ireland apprehended.

The 20. of November, sir Christopher Hatton knight, Lord chancelor of England, deceased at his house in Holborne commonly called Elie house, because it belongeth to the Bishoppe of Elie. On the 16 of December he was honorably buried in S. Pauls Church at London, one hundred poore Ann. reg. 34. Lord Chancelor deceased.

poore people hauing gowns and caps gi uen them, to goe before him, of Gentlemen and yeomen, in gownes cloakes, and coats, more then three hundred, with the Lords of Counsell o her, besids 80. of ỳ Guarde that followed, &c. A stumptuous monumete for him was since prouided in Paules Church.

Seminaries & others executed.

The 10. of December, 7. Seminaries, for being in this Realme contrary to the statute, & fower other for relieuing them, were executed, to wit, Ironmonger, a Seminary & Swithin Wells gentleman, in Graies Inne fields: Flatton & White, Seminaries and three other their abetters at Tyburne

Captaine Colby executed.

The 14. of January C. Arnold Colby, an Irish man, did forcibly set vpon Iohn L. Boorke (also an Irish man) neere to the towne of Wansworth, in the couty of Surrey, & there vpon a malicious intent did wilfully murder him, giuing him one mortall wound with a Rapier, by means whereof he fell down, and after that, the said Colby with a dagger gaue vnto the said L. Boork 2. or more greeuous & seuerall wounds, of which mortall wounde he died within 2. hours after. For which fact, Colby was hanged on a Gebet, neare vnto Wansworth, on the 27. of January.

The

The 18. of February Thomas Paymot was conuicted of two seuerall high treasons, the one for being a Seminarie Priest, and remaining in this Realme, and the other for reconciling John Barwys against the forme of a Statute. The said Barwys was likewise conuicted of treason for being so reconciled, and also of fellony for relieuing the said Priest. Tho. Paymot was executed in Paules Church-yard on the 19. of February. A Seminary executed in Paules churchyard.

In the moneth of February Sir Edmond Poyninges knight, conducted ouer in to France 2000. footmen sent from hence to the seruice of the French king, which vpon their arriuall remained vnder the charge of Sir Roger Williams Generall of the English companies there. Souldiers sent into France.

The 27. of Aprill Sir John Parrat knight, was arraigned at West-minster, found guilty of treason, and had iudgement in the same place on the nineteenth of June. 1592

The 9. of May a Tilt-boat of Graues end, hauing in the same boat about the number of fortie persons, was ouerrun by an hoy, so that the greater part of the people were drowned ouer against Greenwich, the court then being there. Tilt-boat drowned.

The 2. of June Sir Iohn Puckering Sir

New Lord Keeper.

ing made lord Keeper of the great Seale, rode to Westminster, and was there sworne.

A cousener set on the pillory.

The 21. of June, a gentleman named Kerby, for a great cousenage was set on the pillory without Aldersgate, and lost one of his eares, and on the three and twentie of June he was on the pillory in Cheape.

Execution in smithfield for poisoning.

In this moneth of June a young man was hanged in Smithfield, and a woman burnt, both for poysoning of her husband a goldsmith.

Almes houses founded by the merchant Taylours.

The merchant Tailours in London this yeare founded faire almes houses of bricke & timber, couered with slate, vpon a plot of ground neare vnto Bell Smithfield in the parish of S. Botolph without Aldgate, which plot of ground was giuen to them by Richard Hilles some time master of that company, as also certain timber by Anthony Ratcliffe of the same societie Alderman: The slate was taken from the old roofe of their hall in London: all which notwithstanding, the charges amounted to 460. pounds and better. In these almes houses 14. charitable men brethren of the said merchant Tailors yet liuing, haue placed 14. poore aged sole women, which receiue euerich of them of

their

their founder 16. d. or better weekely, beſides 8. li. vj. s. yerely paid out of the common treaſury of the ſaid cõpany for kewel.

A woman burnt in Smithfield.

The 4. of September a woman was burnt in Smithfield for poyſoning of her huſband.

The riuer of Thames ſeemed to be almoſt void of water.

Wednesday the firſt of September, the wind Weſt, as it had been for the ſpace of two dales before very boyſtrous, the riuer of Thames was made to void of water, by forcing out the freſh and keeping backe the ſalt, that men in diuers places might goe 200. paces ouer, and ſee lying a ſtone to the land. A collier or a mare rode from the North ſide to the South, and backe againe, on either ſide London Bridge, but not without perill of drowning both wayes.

Shriues. Maior.

John Garrard, Robert Tailour,
William Roe, Ironmonger.

No Maiors feaſt.

This Maior rode from the Guild hall to the Tower, and there tooke his oath, being accompanied of the Aldermen, Recorder, and Shriues, the Liuery, & Batchelers of the Ironmongers, the Liuery of the Haberdaſhers, and no more: theſe dined at the late Maiors houſe, and at the halles of theſe two companies: & this was done by appointment of the queens counſell, for auoiding infection of the plague.

Tearme kept at Hartford.

Michaelmas Tearme was kept at Hartford, and began on Crastina animarum.

An. reg. 35.

The third of November at night deceased sir John Parrat knight Porter of the Tower of London.

A butchers daughter whipped.

The 15. of December, a certaine gentlewoman by the Counsailes commaundement was whipped through the citie of London, for affirming her selfe to be the daughter of Philip king of Spaine, as she had beene perswaded (by some accounted Soothsayers after prooued lyars) for she was knowne to be a butchers daughter in East Cheap.

One hãged for killing his master.

The 17. of February a boy was hanged in Fan Church street, for murdering of his master.

Parliament at Westm.

The 19. of February, the Parliament began at Westminster.

Barrow and Greenwood hanged.

The 1st. of March, Henry Barrow Gentleman, John Greenwood Clarke, Daniell Studley girdler, Saplo Billot gentleman, Robert Bowley fishmonger, were indited of felony, the said Barrow and Greenwood for writing sundry seditious bookes, tending to the slaunder of the Queene and State: Studley, Billot, & Bowley, for publishing & setting forth the same bookes: and on the 23. they were all arraigned

arraigned, found guilty, and had iudgement on the last of March: Henry Barrow and I. Greenwood were brought to Tyburne, fastened to the gallowes, but being returned for ỹ time, they were there hanged on the 6 of Aprill. 1593

The 10. of Aprill the Parliament at Westminster brake vp for the time, wherein was graunted three Subsidies of two shillings 8. d. the pound goods, and iiii. s. lands, & 6. fifteenes. Parliament dissolued.

About the same time Henry Welchman, a principall penner and publisher of bookes, intituled, Martine marre Prelate, was apprehended at Stebbenheth by the Vicar there, and committed to prison. In the moneth of May he was arraigned at the kings Bench at Westminster, condemned of felony, and afterward sodainly in an afternoone conuaied from the Gaile of the kings bench to S. Thomas Watterings, & there hanged with a small audience of beholders. Penry apprehended & hanged.

The 8. of July the Court of Assise for Surrey, was holden and kept in Saint Georges fielde, in a tent there set vp for that purpose, many prisoners were there arraigned, condemned, and had iudgement, nineteene were burnt in the hand, but none executed. This assise was ended Court of assises kept in S. Georges field.

the same day, which was thought would haue lasted three daies, but the Iustices (all duties being paid) made hast away, for feare of being infected with the pestilence by repaire of people.

No Bartle-mew faire at London.

This yeare was no Bartholmew faire kept at London for the auoiding of concourse of people, whereby the infection of the pest. or plague might haue increased.

Shriues.

Paul Banning, Peter Hauton.

Maior.

William Roe, Lord Maior deceased.

Cuthbert Buckle Vintner, succeeded.

ann. reg. 36.

The first of November deceased William Elkyn Alderman of London, of whose goods after his decease, was builded a faire large house of wicke and timber in S. Mary spittle Church-yard besides the pulpit cresse there, for the gouernours and poore children of Christs hospitall in London, to be placed and set in at the preaching of the three Sermons yearely in the Easter Holidaies.

The fift of December deceased Sir Rowland Hayward Alderman of London.

Number of the plague died in London.

The whole number this yeare buried within the city of London & the suburbes, & other places adioyning, as well of the plague as of other diseases, from the 29. of December in the yeare 1592. vntill the 29. of December 1593. was as followeth.

Christ-

Within the walles of all diseases 8598. where of the plague 5390. Without the walles & in the liberties 9295. the plague 5285. so that within the City & liberties of all diseases 1789. where of the plague was 1067.

On the 10. of January deceased Sir Wolstone Dixie an Alderman of Londō.

The 18 of February one named Harington a Seminary, was drawne from Newgate to Tiburne, and there hanged, cut downe alive, strugled with the hangman, but was bowelled and quartered. A Seminary executed.

The last of February Rodoricke Loppez a Portingale (as it was said) professing Phisicke, was arraigned in the guild Hall of London, found guilty, and had iudgement as of high treason, for conspiring her maiesties destruction by poyson. Loppez arraigned.

The first of March an Irishman was arraigned at Westminster, and on the next morning earle executed at Tyburne, hanged, and quartered. An Irishman executed.

In this moneth of March was many great stormes of winde, which ouerturned trees, steeples, barnes, houses, &c. namely in Cheshire & Staffordshire in Beaudly Forrest many Oakes were ouerthrowen. In Horton wood of the same shire, more then one thousand fine hundred Oakes were 1594 great winds ouerturned trees,

ouerthrowne in one day, namely on the Thursday next before Palme Sunday. In Stafford shire, the shaft of the steeple in Stafford towne was rent in peeces along through the midst, and throwne vpon the Church, wherewith the said roofe is broken, 1000. pound will not make it good. Houses & barnes were ouerthrowen in most places of those shires. In Canke wood more then 000. trees were ouerthrowen: many steeples more or lesse aboue 50 in Stafford shire were pertched, or blowen downe.

Great rain. The 11. of April was a great raine, which continued more then 24. houres long, and withall a great winde in the North, which pearsed the walles of houses very sore.

A woman burnt. The 14. of April, a woman was burnt in Smithfield for killing of her husband.

The 16. of April Ferdinando Earle of Darby deceased at Latham.

Great water floods. The 2. of May came downe great water floods, by reason of sodaine showres of haile and rain that had fallen, which bare downe houses, vpon milles, the prouision of coles prepared for the said milles, it bare away cattell &c. in Suffex and Surrey: this moneth of May was extremely cold, the wind in the North and East.

The

The 2 of May the new Serieants at the law in number ten, held their dinner in the Temple, and the Maior dyned not there. Serieants dinner.

The 7. of June deceased John Elmar Bishop of London at Fulham, and on the 26. of June was solemnly interred in his Cathedrall Church of Saint Paul in London. Bishoppe of London deceased.

The 7. of June Doctor Loppuz and two other Portingales, were drawen from the kings bench in Southwarke ouer the bridge vp to Leaden hall, and so through the City to Tiburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. D. Loppuz and other executed.

The first of July deceased sir Cuthbert Buckle, lord Maior of London, and on the next morrowe was elected sir Richarde Martine to be Maior for the rest of that yeare, and on the third of July hee tooke his oth at the Tower of London. Maior of London deceased, Sir R. Martine Maior.

The 15. of July by a common counsaile in the Guild hall, was graunted (according to a precept from her Maiestie) that fiue shippes and two pinnaces should be set forth at the charges of the city, & same to be ready with men, munition, and victuels for 3. moneths by the last of July. Shippes set out by the Citizens of London.

More on the 17. of July the same common Counsaile, according to another precept

Soldiers set out by the Londoners.

cept granted 450. men on foot to be likewise set out by the Citizens, towards the charges whereof a fifteenth was assessed and paid.

Great rain.

This yeare in the moneth of May fell many great raines but in the moneths of June & July much more, for it commonly rained day or night till S. James eue, & on S. James day in the after noone it began againe, & continued for two daies together: notwithstanding there followed a faire harueft in the moneth of August, but in September great raines caused high waters, such as rated the carriages, and bare downe bridges, as at Cambridge, Ware, and elsewhere. Also graine grew to be of a great price, as a strike or bushell of Rie 5. s. a bushell of wheate 6, 7, or 8. shillings, &c. which dearth happened more by meane of ouermuch transporting by our merchants, than the vnreasonablenes of the weather passed.

Bridges at Cambridge & at Ware born down.

Thames water conuaied into the Citie of London.

This yeare Beuis Bulman gentleman made an engine at broken Wharfe, thereby from thence to conuay Thames water vp into the city, sufficient to serue the whole west part thereof, being conuaied into mens houses by pipes of Lead. The same gentleman on the 18. of October, gaue vnto Sir Richard Martine then lord Maior of the

the Citie of London, & to the city for euer one cup of siluer with a couer, weying 137. ounces of fine, better than the Sterling, the siluer of which cup with other, was digged out of the mine in England, in the moneth of August last before passed. A siluer mine found.

John Lee, Thomas Benet, Shriues.
Sir John Spencer Clothworker. Maior.
The 25. of November deceased Hugh Offley, an Alderman of London. An. reg. 37.

The 30. of Decem. a woman was burnt in Smithfield for coyning of money. The same day Doc. Fletcher B. of Worcester, in Paules church was elected B. of Lond. A woman burnt in Smithfield. B. of Londō elected.

The 26. of January the earle of Darby maried the earle of Oxfords daughter at the Court then being at Greenwich. Earle of Darby maried.

The 1. of February two Souldiers of Captaines named Yorke and Williams were executed at Tyburne. Yorke and Williams executed.

The 11. of February Southwell a Ieſuit, that long time had lain in the tower of London, was arraigned at the Kings bench bar: he was condemned, & on the next morow drawne frō Newgate to Tyburn, & ther hāged, bowelled, & quartered. Southwell executed. 1595

The 12. of April being Easter day in the afternoone about fiue of the clock, it thundered and lightned sore, with some raine, notwithstanding the weather was cold, and Great lightening and thunder.

and so continued the rest of that moneth, and also the moneth of May.

More ditch cleansed.

In the moneth of May after the grant of two fifteenes towards the cleansing of the towne ditch: the same was begon to be cast from Moore gate towards Bishops gate, where that worke ended.

This yeare by meanes of the late transportation of graine into forraine countries, the same was here growne to an exceeding price, as in some parts of this Realme from 13. s. to foure markes the quarter, and all things els whatsoeuer was sustenance for man, was likewise raised without all conscience and reason, for remedy whereof our merchants brought backe from Danske much Rie, and some wheat (not all gither of the best) but passing deere, as 40. or 48. shillings the quarter of wheat, and Rie at 4. s. or 4. shillings 4. pence the bushell, whereby the same Rie in meale was sold for 5. s. 8. d. or 6. s. the bushell, &c.

Disordered youths punished.

On the 27. of June certaine young men apprentices and other, were punished, by whipping, setting on the pillory, &c. for taking of butter from the market women in Smithfield, after the rate of 3. d. for the pound, whereas the sellers price was 5. d. the pound.

Certaine

Certaine men for coining were hanged, and also a Scriuener in Holborne was hanged, bowelled, & quartered, for taking the great seale of England from one olde patient, and putting the same to a new.

On the 29. of June, being Sonday in y after noone, a number of vnruly youths on the tower hill, being blamed by the Warders of tower street Ward, threw at the stones, and draue them backe into tower street, being hartened thereunto by sounding of a trumpet, but the trumpetter and many other of that company were taken by the shrines of London & sent to prison.

Vnruly youthes on the tower hill apprehended.

About 7. of the clocke the same night, sir John Spencer lord Maior rode to the tower hill, attended by his officers and others, to see the hill cleared of all tumultuous persons, where about the middle of the hill, some Warders of the tower, or lieutenants men, told sir John that the Sword ought not to be borne vp there, & two or three catching hold thereof, some bickering was there, & the Sword bearer hurt: but the lord Maior seeing the hill cleared, & all trouble gone back, the sword bearer bearing vp the sword.

Tumultuous youthes executed on the tower hill,

The 22. of July were arraigned in the Guild hall of London, fiue of those vnruly youthes that were on the Tower hill apprehended,

prehended, they were condemned, & had iudgement to be drawen, hanged, quartered, and were on the 21. of the same moneth drawen from Newgate to the tower hill, & there executed accordingly.

Prouost marshal for London.

Sir T. Wilford knight prouost marshal for the time, rode about through the city of London daily, with a number of men on horseback, armed with cases of pistols, &c. This marshall apprehended many vagrant and idle people, brought them to Iustices, who committed them, &c.

At this time one egge was solde for a penny, or three for two pence at the most, and sweet butter for 7. pence the pound.

shriues. Thomas Low, Leonard Haliday.

maior. Sir Steuen Slany, Skinner.

An. reg. 38. Marshals for London

The 6. of February two marshals were chosen and appointed in the citie of London, for the apprehension of vagrand and other disordered persons.

Couseners set on the pillorie.

The 11. of February fiue men for couseuage and counterfaiting of commissions &c. were set on the pillory in Cheap, some of them had their eares nailed & cut off, others that had before lost their eares, were burnt in their cheekes & forehead.

A pinnace made in the Leaden hal.

This yeare a certaine Pinnace was made by an house Carpenter, in the greene yard of the Leaden hal in London, it was about

about some five turnes, to be taken a sunder and set together with vices; the same was finished and launched out of the Leaden hall on the 6th. of March in the night, and drawen by strength of men and of horses on a sleade with wheeles made for that purpose, towards Aldgate, where about the parish Church of S. Katherine Cristes Church, the wheeles taking fire on the axeltrees, were by them about one of the clock in the morning, where it stayed till the next night, & then was drawen to the tower hill, where the same was caltrapped, & on the 11. of March drawen & launched into the river of Thames, at the water gate by the Tower, and from thence by water drawen to Ratcliffe, and there tackled.

1598 Souldiers pressed and discharged.

The 9. of Aprill being good Friday, in the after noone the lord Maior & Aldermen were set from the sermon in Pauls church yard, and forthwith upon precept from the Councell, pressed 2000. men, which was done by eight of the cloche the same night, and before the next morning they were purveyed of all manner of furniture for the warres, ready to have gone towards Dover, and so to the aid of Caleys against the Spaniards, but in the afternoone of the same day they were all discharged.

And

And on the 11. of Aprill being Easter day about 1. of the clocke, came a new charge, so that all men being in their parish churches ready to haue receiued the communion, the Aldermen, their Deputies, and Constables, were faine to close vp the Church doores, till they had pressed so many to be souldiers, that by vii. of the clock they had in the whole City 1000. men, and those were forthwith furnished of armour, weapons, &c. And they were by the most part that night, and the rest on the next morning sent away to Douer, but returned againe about a weeke after, for the French had lost Caleys, &c.

Souldiers pressed.

Souldiers sent to Douer.

The last of Aprill at night, deceased sir John Puckering lord keeper of the great Seale, he died of a dead palsey, wherewith he had beene taken on the 26. of Aprill at night.

L. Keeper deceased.

On May day proclamation was made, that all souldiers appointed to go to sea should in all haste passe to Portsmouth, &c. to the Earle of Ellet, and other the Nobility there.

Soldiers to the seas.

The 6. of may sir Thomas Egerton master of the Rolles, was made Lorde Keeper, and had deliuered vnto him the great Seale. The 11. he rode (accompanied of the Nobility and others in great

New lord Keeper.

number) to Westminster, and there tooke his place.

In this moneth of May (as afore) fell so timall raines euery day or night, whereth[r]ough the waters, growne deepe, brake ouer the high wayes, namely betwixt Oxford & Stratford the bow, so that market people riding towards London, hardly escaped, but some were drowned. Also towards Lambeth, in the high way, people not on horsebacke were borne on mens backes, or rowed in wherries. Water floods.

Robert Earle of Esser, & Charles Haward, high Admirall of England, imbarked with 150. good saile of shippes on the first of June, weyed anker, and hoysed vp sailes, onward their iourney from Plymouth towards Spaine.

This moneth of June and also the moneth of July, was euery day raine (as afore) more or lesse to the end.

The 9. of June towards night, deceased Doctor Fletcher bishop of London, & was buried in S. Pauls Church. B. of Londō deceased.

The 22. of July Henry Carew L. Hunsdon, and lord Chamberlaine, deceased at Somerset house without temple bar, and was honourably buried at Westminster. About the same time also deceased Sir F. Knoles, one of her Maiesties Councell. L. Chamberlaine deceased.

Triumph in London for victory in Spaine.

Sonday the 8. of August, great triumph was made in London, for the good successe of the earle of Essex, and his company in Spaine, the winning, sacking & burning of the famous towne of Cadiz, the ouerthrow and burning of the Spanish naute, and other accidents. A sermon of thanksgiuing was preached at Pauls crosse in the forenoone, bone fires thrube the streets in the afternoone, from 7. of the cloche till 12. at night drinking, banketting, & other waies reioycing.

A coney of Partridges followed a man 35. miles.

Anthony Finch (vpon certaine compositions made) hyought a coney of Partridges to follow him from Lewes in Sussex (35. miles) to London, through Southwarke, ouer London bridge, through new fish street, Crooked lane, Candlewicke street, and into the lord Waters house by Dowgate, where he deliuered them by tale 8. in number on the 11. of August.

Men slaine by fall of an house in Fleetstreet.

The 15. of August, be weene the houres of 8 & 9. a night, a house of timber lately set vp, and not fully finished, next to S. Bides Church in Fleetstreet, by rainy tempestuous weare, and with it, one old house adioyning, by the fall whereof the Good man named Clow, with a man seruant and a child, were killed.

In this moneth of August, began a new co lection,

collection, for relefe to the poore in this city, so that besides their ordinary pensions & money given to them, they also receiued weekely 2.d. bread ready baked, euery loafe weying 21. or 26. ounces a piece. Beneuolēce to the poore in bread.

The 29. of August the duke of Boloine being arriued in England, came to ỹ court at Greenwich, & there by oth for the king his master, confirmed the league of amity betwixt the two realmes of England and France. D. of Boloin came into England.

Shortly after souldiers were sent ouer to aid the frenchmen their warres. Souldiers sent into Fraunce.

The 16. of September, Gilbert Talbot Earle of Shrewesbury, and sir Anthony Wilbram knight, Ambassadours, with lords, knights, gentlemen, & other, to the number of more then 200. horse, departed from Doner towards France, arriued at Deepe on the 23. had audience of the king, who most princely welcommed them on the 7. of October, the fidelitie or oth of the league was solemnly taken, the order of the garter most royally performed, & the ambassadours returning with great honour, arriued in the Downes on the 27. of October. Earle of Shrewesbury ambassadour into Fraunce.

Richard Godard, Iohn Wats. 28. Sept. Thomas Skinner, Mercer. 28. Oct. Henry Billingsley. 31. Decemb. shriues, maiors.

Prouision made for graine from beyond the seas.

Through the diligent carefulnes of this Maior, prouision was made for breade corne to be brought from Danske, and other the East countries, by our merchãts, vnto whome was graunted custome, and stowage free, as also to make their owne price, or transport to any part of this realme, whereupon it followed (were the price neuer so high) this City neuer wanted for their money.

Great land waters.

This yeare, like as in the moneth of August, so in September, October, and November fell great raines, whereupon high waters followed: wheate in meale was sold at London for 5. s. the bushell, Rie 6.s. and Oatmeale 8.s.

An. reg. 39. Great triumph for the prospe-rous raigne of her Maiestie.

The 17. of November, a day of great triumph for the long and prosperous reign of her Maiestie, at the Court, the Earle of Cumberland champion for the queen, the Earles of Esser, Bedford, Southampton, and Sussex, with other, ranne at the tilt most brauely.

At London the pulpit crosse in Paules Churchyard, new repaired and painted, the Bishop of London preached before the Maior and Citizens: vpon the Church the trumpets sounded, the cornets winded, and the Quiristers sung an Anthem. On the steeple many lights were burned, the Tower

Tower shot off her ordinance, the Bels were rong, bonefires made, &c.

Sonday the fift of December, greate nombers of people being assembled in the Cathedrall Church of Wels in Somersetshire, in the sermon time before noone, a sodaine darkenes fell among them, a storme and tempest followed, with lightning and thunder, such as ouerthrew to the ground them that were in the bodie of the Church, all which Church seemed to be on a light fire, a loathsome stench following some stones were stricken out of the bell tower, the wyars and vyons of the Dozelege were molten: which tempest being ceased and the people come to themselues, some of them were found to be marked, with sundry figures on their bodies, and their garments not perished. Tempest in the citie of Welles.

The 30. of December at night, deceased Peter Hauton an Alderman of London; and the same night also deceased Thomas Skinner lord Maior of the same citie. And on the next morrow being the 31. and last of December, Henry Billingsley Harbendasher, was elected Maior, who being chiefe customer for her Maiestie, on the twelfe eue, sat in the customs house, with the swoord before him lying on the table. The 1. of January he tooke his oath T. Skinner Maior, deceased. H. Biling, sly Maior,

at the tower of London.

The moneths of December, of Januarie, & February, continues cold & moist, & great raines, also march cold, but dri with extreame frosts. Aprill cold showers, May cold and dry, &c. by meane of which weathering, and prouision for the ships to sea, all kind of victuals kept at an high price, as well fish as flesh, & white meates so deare, that butter was sold for 7. pence and 8.d. the pound, course cheese at 4.d. the pound, & three Hens egges for 2.d. The benevolence therefore of two penny breads to the poore, was in London continued, as in the yeare last before passed.

1597

Souldiers trained and sent to the seas.

In the moneth of May, souldiers were pressed in the citie of London to the number of 550. with all their furniture, at the charges of the citizens: these were daily trained in the field, out of which was picked 400. and the rest dismissed: these and other picked men out of diuers shires, about the number of 6000 most brauely furnished of all things necessary (for no cost was spared) were sent to seas, & set from the West coasts of England about the 15. of July.

The latter halfe of June, and till the 11. of July, was faire weather, good hay harvest, notwithstanding cherries at mid-

summer

former were solde for 6. s. the pound, and peasse for 2. s. the pecke, but afterward fell cherries to 3. d. the pound, and peasse to 3. d. the pecke. Cheries & peasen deare.

This Sommer arrived here, an Oratour from the king of Polonia, and had audience at the Court then at Greenwich on the 25. of July, whose Oration was presently, most learnedly, and eloquently answered by her Majestie in Latine. An orator from Poland.

The 26. of August, Anthony Finch of Lewes in Sussex, having (as afore) brought partridges following him to London, they also being 8. in number, followed him up to the top of Pauls steeple, and then became theirs to the bishop of London. Partridges followed a man to the top of Pauls steeple.

In this moneth of August, the price of wheate in the markets at London, fell from 13. s. the bushell to 7. s. Rie to 9. s. to 6. s. and so to 3. s. 2. d. but then rose againe to the old greatest price.

This yeare also, Arnold Mitfield Chancellour of Denmarke Ambassador, and Thistian Barnekan his assistant from the king of Denmarke, arrived here, & were lodged in Fanchurch street: these had audience at the Court, then at Tibals, on the 7. of Sep. & were answered by her Majestie without pawse to euery point of their ambassage, and feasted. Ambassadors from Denmarke.

Henry

shriues, maior

Henry Roe, Iohn More, 28. Sep.
Richard Saltonstall Skinner. 28. Octob.

Lectures read in Sir T. Greshãs Colledge.

Monday the 2. of October, began the reading of the Diuinitie lecture in Sir Thomas Greshams Colledge, by him founded in Bishops gate streete.

Earle of Notingham created.

The 22. of October, the honorable L. Charles Haward, lord high Admirall of England, was created Earle of Nottingham at Westminster.

Parliament at Westm.

A Parliament began at Westminster on the 24. of October: on the which daye diuers people were smouldred, or crushed to death, preasing betwixt white hall and the Colledge Church, to haue seene her Maiestie, and Nobility riding to the said Parliament, Sir T. Garrard knight Marshall, and his men, making way before them.

The 27. of October, her Maiestie went by water to the Parliament house, & prorogued the said Parliament, till Saterday the 5. of November.

An. reg. 40.

Price of pepper, raisons, & Gascoine wine.

This yeare against Christmas, pepper was sold for 8. s. ꝑ pound, raisons for 6. or 8. d. the pound, Gascoine wine white and Claret, for 4. pence the pint, and soit holdeth yet.

On the 20. of December being Saint Thomas eue, the Parliament was put

off

tyll the 11. of Januarie, and that daie they sat againe.

A great frost the first 12. daies of Januarie, so that the riuer of Thames was at London very neare frozen ouer, but then it thawed. Great frost.

Sir Robert Cecill principall Secretarie, Doctor Haybart maister of the Requests, Sir George Cary maister of the Ordinance, and others prepared for their ambassage into France, and set saile frō Douer about the 11. of Februarie. Ambassadors into France.

The 17. of Januarie one named Aixegar, was hanged at Tyborne, for wilfully and secretly murdering of of his owne father, a gentleman, and a counsellar at the lawe of Grales Inne in his chamber there. One hanged for murdering of his father.

The 9. of Februarie the Parliament was dissolued, and brake vp.

In the moneth of March, the beginning thereof three or foure daies together were hote more then ordinarie for that time, but the residue of that moneth, and the next verie bitter cold, with great windes still west, with haile, snow, &c. Parliament dissolued.

On the 26. of March in the after noon, great lightning, thunder, and haile, and still colde. 1598

On the third of Aprill, the faire & rich

townes

Twiford towne burned.

towne of Twiford towne in Deuonshire, was burnt by casualty of fire, beginning in a poore cottage, a woman there frying pancakes with straw, the same fired the house and so the towne, about one of the clocke in the afternoone: the rage of which fire lasting one houre and a halfe, consumed 400. houses burned downe: one hundred and fiftie thousand pounds consumed in money, plate, marchandise, houshold stuffe and houses, fiftie persons, men, women, & children consumed: an almes house preserued with poore men therein in the midst of the flames: 200. pound weekly was bestowed there in the market on Mondaies in Deuonshires carsies: 9000. people maintained by the clothing of that towne in Deuon, Cornewall, & Somersetshire. It was the Earle of Deuonshires chiefe seat, where yet standeth his castle or court place. Thus much certified to her Maiestie.

Calleis became French.

On the first of May Sir Robert Cecill and other ambassadours returned out of France, and came to the court, and about the latter end of the same moneth of May or beginning of June, Calleys and other townes in Fraunce, lately holden by the Spanish Nation, were rendred to the king of Fraunce.

The

The 17. of July, nineteene lewd fellowes were hanged at Tyburne, and one preſſed to death at Newgate. Alſo John Barreſe a Burgonian and a fencer, that had lately come ouer and challenged all profeſſors of that Arte, was hanged without Ludgate for killing of Nicholas Rapley, an officer of the City that had arreſted him for debt, ſuch was his deſperatenes, and brought ſuch reward as ought to be an example to other.

The 18. of July one Joannes, alias Buckly a prieſt made beyond the Seas, having been arraigned in the kings bench on the third of July, and there condemned of treaſon for comming into this realme, contrary to a ſtatute, was drawn to S. Thomas Watterings, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. his head ſet on the pillory in Southwarke, his quarters in the high waies towardes Newington, Lambeth, &c.

On the 4. of Auguſt Sir William Cecill knight of the order, L. Burleigh, maiſter of the wardes and liueries, L. high Treaſurar of England, a famous Councellor to the Queens maieſtie during all hir raigne, & likewiſe had beene to king Edward the 6. Whoſe ſingular wiſdome was renowmed throughout all Europe, departed this

this mortall life at his howse by the strand and his bodie buried in a beautifull monument by him prepared at Westminster.

Thus (good Reader) I haue brought this abridged Summary of the Chronicles of England, from the first comming of Brute into this Iland, (of whome it is saide it tooke the name of Brutaine) vntil this present yeare of Christ our Sauiour, 1598. and the 40. of our Soueraigne lady Elizabeth, by the grace of God, Queene of England, France, & Ireland, defender of the faith, &c. whose Maiestie I pray God long & many yeares to prosper ouer vs to his glory. And desire thee to take these & other my larger trauailes in good part, like as I haue painfully (to my great costs and charges) out of many olde hidden Histories and Records of Antiquitie brought the same to light, and freely for thy great commoditie, bestowed them vpon thee, so shalt thou encourage me (for rewards haue not hired me) to publish larger volumnes, not onely of this famous cittie of London, and Citizens deseruing immortalitie, but also of this whole Iland, Princes of the same and accidents of their times, if God permit me.

It hath cost me many a weary miles trauel, many a hard earned penny & pound, & many a cold Winters nights study.

with consent of the said Richard Badow resigned the foundation thereof to Elizabeth lady of Clare, third daughter of Gilbert and sister and one of the heires of the last Gilbert de Clare Earle of Glecester, who was first married to John Burgh earle of Ulster in Ireland, after to Theobald of Verdon, and thirdly to sir Roger Damary, and had issue by them all, thee I say, named it Clare hall.

Pembroke hall was founded by Marie of Valentia, daughter to Guido Earle of S Paul in France, wife to Adomare de Valentia Earle of Pembroke, she obtained of king Edward the third, whose cousin she was, to found this Colledge in her owne ground: with purchasing two or three tenements thereby, and named it Aula de Valence Marie. Anno 1343. Pembroke hall.

Corpus Christi colledge was first begun to be builded by the Alderman & brethren of Corpus Christi Guild. Corpus Christi colledge.

This colledge was brought so far forth, the rather by the helpe of saint Maries Guild and fraternity, newly adioyned to the other Guild.

In the yeare 1353. they did elect Henry Earle of Darby & Lancaster, who should obtaine them favour for the purchasing of

of mortmaine, for such landes and tenements as after many dio sell them. This Earle of Darby in the 28. yeare of Edward the third, was created the first Duke of Lancaster, and then they elected him their Alderman, who recognised their statutes, not by the Dukes seale, but by the seale of the Alderman of that Guild.

Trinitie hall. Trinitie hall, was first an Hostell, purchased by John Cranden, sometime prior of Ely, who procured it for his brethren, the Monkes of that house, to be students there in the time of Edward the third, which Hostell was afterward purchased by William Bateman Bishoppe of Norwich, who builded this Colledge of Trinitie Hall upon the said ground being the first founder thereof: he deceased in the yeare of Christ. 1354.

Gunuile & Caius Colledge. Gunuile and Caius Colledge, was first founded by Edmond Gunuile, sometime Parson of Terington in Norffolke, he gaue it to name Gunuile hall, as appeareth by his statute. 1354.

At his decease leauing a good masse of money, commended the further finishing of the same hall to William Bateman bishop of Norwich, who with the assent of the Aldermen & brethren of the Guilds of Corpus Christi and our Lady, chaunged with

with them the said house with their house called the Stone hall, where now Gunvile and Caius Colledge standeth.

John Caius Doctor in Phisicke, sometime fellow, and late Master of the same Colledge, hath inlarged the house, & now made a second foundation, with giuing certaine maneurs and landes to the same. 1557.

Kings Colledge was first founded by K. Henry the first, in the yere of Christ 1441. Kings Colledge.

The same king altered the forme of his first foundation, in the yeare of Christ. 1443.

Edward the fourth in displeasure of the first foundation, withdrew from the Colledge so much land as the first founder had giuen them, but afterward he restored them to the inheritance of 5. hundred marks. After him Henry the seuenth finished that notable Chappell, begun by Henry the first, to the glasing, stalles, and paning with marble, which was done by king Henry the eight.

Queenes Colledge was begon by Lady Margaret, wife to king Henry the first. 1446. she procured Hostmaine of 100. li. by yeare. Anno 1448. At the intercession of Andrew Ducket, sometime principall of Barnard hostell (which hostell he gaue Queenes Colledge.

to the saide colledge) he was parson of S. Botolphes in Cambridge, who by his owne money & help of others, purchased certaine tenements, and builded his colledge, being the first president of the same, who gaue as well by his life as by his Testament diuers summes, & parcels of land and also procured certaine gifts of the Duke of Clarence of Cicely Dutches of Yorke, of Richard duke of Glocester, of Anne Dutches of the same, of Edward earle of Salisbury, Maude countesse of Orford, & Marmaduke Lumnee bishop of Lincolne, with diuers other. Elizabeth wife to King Edward the fourth, finished that which Queene Margaret had begun in the yeare. 1465.

Katherine hall.

Katherine Hall was founded by Robert Woodlarke doctor of diuinitie, & Provost of the Kings colledge, and Chancellour to the Vniuersitie, as is testified by the charter of king Henry the first, bearing date the 37. of his raigne, which was the yeare of Christ. 1459.

Iesus Colledge.

Iesus Colledge was founded by Iohn Alcocke, the 29. bishop of Elie, who did conuert the Monasterie of saint Radigond (the Abbesse liuing a dissolute life, & Monastery then destitute of gouernment, the edifices then falled into ruine, & in conclusion,

sion, the Nunnes departing thence leaving it desolate) it to a colledge of Chaplens & Schollers the yeare of Christ. 1496.

This Alcocke borne at Beuerley, founded a free schoole at Kingstone vpon Hull, and a schoole on the south side the parish church of the Trinitie, where in his parents were buried.

The rents of Jesus colledge haue beene more amplified by Sir Robert Reade Knight, doctor Elleston, doctor Reiston, and doctor Fuller.

Christes Colledge was founded by King Henry the first, who named it Gods house, as it was sometime a great hostell so called first founded by E. Bingham parson of S. John Bakery in London, & other. King Henry the seuenth granted his charter to Lady Margaret his mother, countesse of Richmonde and Darby, to increase the Students there, translating it at hir disposition. so that from thenceforth it shoulde be called Christes Colledge. 1505. Christs Colledge.

Saint Iohns Colledge, being first an hostell of religious Canons, was erected by Nigellus the second bishop of Eli, treasurer to king Henry the first, the yeare of Christ 1134. Saint Iohns Colledge.

Those Chanons liued by the name of

the hospitall and brethren of Saint Iohn, vntil the yeare of Christ. 1510. though at that time so farre decayed, that there was but a Prior and two brethren, and by the dilapidations of their Goods moueable & vnmouoable, they abased their reuennes, within the space of ten yeares last past, From the summe of one hundred & fortie pounds, to thirtie pounds, &c. Whereupon king Henry the eight, Richard Bishop of Winchester, Iohn Bishoppe of Rochester, Charles Somerset Lord of Herber, Thomas Louell, Henry Warne, & Iohn saint Iohn Knights, Henry Horne, & Hugh Ashton Clarkes, executors of the Testament of Lady Margaret, Countesse of Richmond and Darby, grandmother to king Henry the eight, and mother to king Henry the seuenth, vppon the suppression of the said Priory, she being preuented by death, leauing behind hir sufficient Goods and committing the same to hole her said friends and executors, they erected the said Colledge. 1511.

Magdalene Colledge.

Magdalene Colledge was first an hostel or hall inhabited by diuers Monkes of sundry Monasteries. Edward Duke of Buckingham translated the same to a Colledge, naming it Buckingham Colledge, who builded vp the hall in yeare

of

of Christ. 1519

After him Thomas Audley of Walden sometime Chauncelour of England, tooke on him to be founder of the saide Colledge, and going about to establish the same, was prevented by death, so that what he had begunne, he left vnperfect, and altogether vnfinished. Christopher Wray L. chiefe Iustice of England repaired, and beautified it.

Trinitie Colledge was founded by king Henry the eight, in the yeare of Christ 1546 Trinitie Colledges.

The Colledge was builded in the plot where sometime Edward the third builded his house, called the kings hall, in the yeare of Christ 1337.

There was ioyned vnto this hall a Colledge called Michaell House, with an Hostell called Physicke Hostell, after the building there (being made of three) K. Henry the eight named it Trinitie Colledge, Queene Mary augmented it with 338. li. landes the yeare.

Michaell house was founded by Hamo de Stanton Priest, Chauncelour of the Exchequer to Edward the second of whom he obtained licence to erect the saide Colledge, in the yeare of our Saviour Christ. 1324.

Emanuell Colledge.

Emanuell Colledge, founded by sir Walter Mildmay in anno. 1585.

And thus farre of the Vniversitie of Cambridge, with the colleges and halles in the same.

THE VNIVERSITIE OF Oxford was instituted by king Alfred a Saxon, after the birth of Christ 873. years

And hath colledges.

Vniversitie Colledge.

VNiversitie Colledge, or S. Mary Church, (as some haue written) founded in the time of king Alfred, by Ar. William Archdeacon of Durefare in the yeare. 873.

But more likely by William Bishop of Durham, in the 12. yeare of William conquerour, in anno. 1081.

Baliol Colledge.

Baliol Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the first, by John Baliol father to John Baliol king of Scotland, in the yeare of Christ. 1263

Merton Colledge was founded in the raigne of Henry the 3. by Walter Merton sometime

sometime Canon of Paules and also of Salisbury at a towne, in Surrey, by Monsuch, called Maldon, anno. 1264. and after in Edward the first time, being Bishope of Rochester, he translated it to Oxford, and deceased, 1277. Merton Colledge.

Excester Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the second, by Walter Stapleton Bishoppe of Excester. 1156. And augmented in the time of our Soueraigne Lady Queene Elizabeth by sir William Peter knight, in the yeare of Christ. 1566. Excester Colledge.

Orvall Colledge was founded in the time of Edward second by sir Adam Brownе Almoner of the said king and for the said King the yeare of Christ. 1323. Orvali Colleges.

Queens Colledge was founded in the time of Edwarn the thirde, by Robert Eglisfield, in his owne groand, and by him called the Queenes Hall, hee was Chaplain to the Ladie Phillipe wife to the same Edwarde, the yeare of Christ. 1340. Queens Colledge.

New Colledge was founded in the time of King Richard the second, by William Wickham Bishoppe of Winchester the yeare of Christ. 1379. Edmond Grindall Archbishoppe of Caunterburye was a benefactor of twentie pounde New Colledge.

the yeare, besides bookes, and plates. William Wickham, also founded a Colledge in the citie of Winchester, by the like name of new Colledge in Anne. 1389.

Lincolne Colledge.

Lincolne Colledge was founded in the time of Henry the fift, by Richard Fleming Bishop of Lincolne. 1440.

And augmented in Richard the thirds time, by Thomas Rotheram, Bishoppe of Lincolne in the yeare 1479

Allsoules Colledge.

Allsouls Colledge was founded in the time of king Henry the 6. by Henry Chichole Archbishop of Canterbury in the yere 1437. King Henry the 6. gaue to it 4. priests Alians, to wit, Alberbery in Salope, Rumney in kent, Langumech in Southwalls, Wedon Pinckney in North-Hamptonshire, and therefore is he in the recorde called the founder of that colledge. Chichole also founded Barnard Colledge in Oxford, since, suppressed by H. the 8. & now reedified by sir T. White and by him called S. Johns Colledge: more he founded a Colledge at Higham ferris, with almesse houses there.

Diuinitie Schoole.

Diuinitie Schole was founded in the raigne of Henry the fift by Humfrey Duke of Glocester 1447. he gaue 129. bookes to the Library there.

Mag-

Magdalen Colledge was founded in the time of king Henry the first, by William Wamflet Bishop of Winchester. 1459.

He builded a good parte of Eaton Colledge begun by king Henry y first, he builded a free schoole at Wamflete in Lincolneshire.

Brasen Nose Colledge.

Brasen Nose Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henry the seuenth, by William Smith Bishoppe of Lincolne, in the yeare. 1512.

Corpus Christi Colledge.

Corpus Christi Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henry the seuenth by Richard Fox Bishoppe of Winchester, in the yeare. 1516

Christes Church.

Christes Church was founded in the time of Henry y eight, by Thomas Wolsey Cardinall and Archbishop of Yorke, in the yeare of Christ. 1539.

And finished by the same king Henry the eight in the yeare. 1549.

Canterbury Colledge.

Canterbury Colledge in Oxford, founded by Simon Islip Archbishop of Canterbury, in the yeare of our Lord. 1363.

Trinity Colledge sometime Durhã Colledge.

And lately suppressed in the 31. yeare of king Henry the eight was toyned to Christes Church in Oxforde.

Trinitie Colledge was founded and so named in the time of Queene Mary. by sir

Sir Thomas Pope knight in anno. 1556. which Colledge was first founded in the time of K. Edward the third, by Thomas Hatfield Bishop of Durham, and by him named Durham Colledge, for 8. Monks and 7. Clarges admitted by the Prior of Durham, there to studie anno 70. Robert Caldwoith Prior of Durham, indowed it with 2. donates of land &c. in Readinton and Clapton with the advowson of the Church of Readinton, which Colledge at the suppression by K. Henry the eight, might dispend land as the same was then valued by the visitors, 215. li. 4. s. 4. d.

Saint Iohns Colledge.

Saint Johns Colledge was founded and so named, in the time of Queene Mary, by sir Thomas Whire Merchant Taylor, anno 1557. which Colledge sometime called Bernards Colledge, being amongst other suppressed in the time of K. Henry the eight, and greatly ruinated, the same sir Thomas White purchased, & after bestowed large summes of money in building thereof, and did late the same Colledge in very good land neare to the Universitie of Oxford, to the yeerely value of fiue hundred pound, which hee purchased with his money, and hath lefte order to make it dispend six hundred pound

Sometime Bernard Colledge.

the

the yeare.

Also the same Mr Thomas White found-
ded a hall for Monckes, by him called S. Saint Johns
Johns hall, sometime Glocester Colledge Hall some-
founded by John Giffarde for Monkes, time Glo-
which Colledge beeing suppressed, he ster colledge
redeemed from spoyle and waste with
his money, placing there a principall,
and scholers to the number of an hundred
persons or more, made great reparations
of the house, and adioyned it to his said
Colledge of Saint John.

Oxford hath halles.

Broadegate hall, S. Mary hall, Walter Sta-
Yeart hall, White hall, pleton,
Magdalene hall, New Inne, William
Albane hall. Edmond hall. Wanflet.

In the Universities of Englande (saith Erasmus Roterodam) there be certain Colledges, in the which there is so much religion, so strait discipline, and such integritie of life, that if you did see it, you would neglect in comparison of them, all Monkish rules and ceremonies.

All the Cities in England, many market Townes, and some villages, have free Grammer scholes erected in them, for the further increase of learning and vertue. Vertuous men haueto the perpetuall re-

gister.

glittering of their good names done these good deedes learned men haue not bene all the doers. Some therefore for the lyke in other, of which wanted in themselues, haue done wisely, all to this purpose (that vertue & learning vnited & knit together, might in this our age make a lerned vertuous world) haue done godly. It were much (they are so many,) in a small roume to comprehend them, but the chefe and worthie patterns of the rest are.

Eaton schoole	Henry the first.	1443.
Westminster	Queene Elizabeth.	
Winchester	W. Wickham Bishop of Winchester.	1387.
Paules schoole in London.	John Collet.	1510.

Saint Antonies in London by John Tat.
Marchant Tailours Schoole in London by the Marchant Tailours.
1560.

How

HOW A MAN MAY journey from any notable towne in England, to the City of London, or from London to any notable Towne in the Realme.

The way from Walsingham to London.



From Walsingham to Pickenam vii. mile.
From Pickenam to Brandonfery. v. mile.
From Brandonfery to Newmarket v. mile.
From Newmarket to Babram v. mile.
From Babram to Barkeway v. mile.
From Barkway to Buckrich vii. mile
From Buckrich to Ware v. mile.
From Ware to Waltham viii. mile.
From Waltham to London, vii. mile.

From

From Barwicke to Yorke, and so to London.

From Barwicke to Belford xii. mile
From Belford to Anwicke xii mile.
From Anwike to Morpit xii. mile.
From Morpit to Newcastell xii. mile.
From Newcastell to Durham. xii mile
From Durham to Darington xiii. mile.
From Darington to Northalerton. xiii. mile.
From Northalerton to Toplike vii mile.
From Toplike to Yorke xvi. mile.
From Yorke to Tadcaster viii. mile.
From Tadcaster to Wentbridge xii. mile.
From Wentbridge to Doncaster viii. mile.
From Doncaster to Turkort xviii. mile.
From Turkort to Newarke x. mile.
From Newarke, to Grantham x. mile
From Grantham to Stamford xii. mile
From Stamford to Stilton xii. mile
From Stilton to Huntington ix. mile.
From Huntington to Roiston xv. mile.
From Roiston to ware xii. mile.
From Ware to Waltham viii. mile.
From Waltham to London xii. mile.

From

The distance of Miles.

From Carlile to Dancaster, and so to London.

FRom Carlile to Hasket yate viii. mile.
From Hasket yate to Birath viii mile.
From Birath hardby to Apulby v. mile.
From Apulby to Burgley vi. mile.
From Burgley to the Spittle viii. mile.
From the Spittle to the Bowes viii. mile
From the Bowes to Gethawbridge iiii. mile.
From Gethawbridge to Catrikebridge v. mile.
From Catrikebridge to Limon vi. mile.
From Limon to Borowbridge. vii. mile.
From borowbridge to Wetherby viii. mile.
From Wetherby to Aberforth v. mile.
From Aberforth to Ferribridge viii. mile.
From Ferribridge to Dancaster v. mile.
From Dancaster to London as afore.

From Carnaruan to Chester, and so to London.

FRom Carnaruan to Conway xviii. mile
From Conway to Dinbigh xi. mile.
From Dinbigh to Flint xii. mile.
From Flint to Chester v mile.

From

From Chester to Wich xiiii. mile.
From Wich to Stone. xb. mile
From Stone to Lichfielde xvi. mile.
From Lichfielde to Colsill xii. mile.
From Colsill to Couentree viii. mile.
And so from Couentrie to London, as hereafter folowth.

From Cokermouth to Lancaster, and so to London.

FRom Cockermouth to Riswike, vi. mile
From Riswike to Ozecener viii. mile.
From Ozecener to Kendale xiiii. mile.
From Kendale to Burton viii. mile.
From Burton to Lancaster viii. mile.
From Lancaster to Preston, xx. mile.
From Preston to Wigam xiii. mile.
From Wigam to Warington xx. mile
From Warington to Newcastell xx. mile.
From Newcastell to Lichfielde xx. mile
From Lichfielde to Couentre xx. mile.
From Couentre to Daintre xii. mile
From Daintre to Tocester x. mile
From Tocester to Stonistratforde vi. mile..
From Stony stratford to Bzichill viii. mile.
From Bzichill to Dunstable viii. mile.
From Dunstable to S. Albons x. mile.
From S. Albons to Barnet x. mile.

From

The distance of Miles.

From Barnet to London. x. mile

From Yarmouth to Colchester, and so to London.

From Yarmouth to Beccles viii mile.
From Beccles to Blybour vii. mile.
From Blybour to Snapbridge viii. mile
From Snapbridge to Woodbridge viii. mile.
From Woodbridge to Ipswhich v. mile.
From Ipswich to Colchester xii. mile.
From Colchester to Eastford viii. mile.
From Eastford to Chelmsforde x. mile.
From Chelmesford to Brentwood x. mile.
From Brentwood to London xv. mile.

From Douer to London.

From Douer to Canterbury xii. mile
From Canterburie to Sittingborne xii. mile.
Frō Sittingborne to Rochester viii mile.
From Rochester to Gravesend v. mile
From Gravesend to Dartford vi. mile
From Dartford to London xii. mile.

From Saint Burien in Cornwall to London.

FRom S. Burien to Mount rr.mile.
From the Mount to Thury. rii.mile.
From Saint Thury to Bodman rr.mile.
From Bodman to Launston rr.mile.
From Launston to Occumpton rv.mile.
From Occompton to Crokehornewel r. mile.
From Crokehornwell to Exceter r.mile
From Exceter to Honiton. rii. mile.
From Honiton to Charde r.mile
From Charde to Crookehorne vii.mile.
From Crookehorne to Shirborne r.mile
From Shirborne to Shaftsbury r.mile
From Shaftsbury to Salesbury xviii. mile.
From Salesbury to Andeuor rv.mile.
From Andeuor to Walmstock viii.mile.
From Walmstocke to Warlowow viii.m.
From Warlowow to Bagshot viii. mile
From Bagshot to Staines viii.mile.
From Staines to London rv.mile.

From Bristow to London.

FRom Bristow to Warfield r.mile.
From Warfield to Chapnam r.mile.
From Chapnam to Warleborough rv. mile.
From Warleborough to Hungerford viii. mile.

From

From Hungerford to Newbury vij.mile
From Newbury to Reading xv.mile.
From Reading to Maidenhead x.mile.
From Maidenhead to Colbroke. viij. mile.
From Colbroke to London. xx.mile.

From Saint Dauids to London.

FRom S. Dauids to Arford. xx.mile.
From Arford to Carmarden x.mile.
From Carmarden to Newton x.mile.
From Newton to Lanbury x. mile.
From Lanbury to Brecknocke xvi.mile
From Brecknocke to Hay. x.mile.
From Hay to Harford xviij.mile
From Harford to Rosse. ix.mile
From Rosse to Glocester xj.mile.
From Glocester to Cicester. xv.mile.
From Cicester to Farington xvi.mile.
From Farington to Habinton vij.mile.
From Habington to Dorchester viij.mile.
From Dorchester to Henlay xij. mile.
From Henlay to Maidenhead vj.mile.
From Maidenhead to Colbroke vij.mile.
From Colbroke to London xv.mile.

Heere follow the principall Faires kept in England.

Faires in January.

THe first day being Twelfe day, at Salisbury. The 25. being S. Paules day, at Bittow, at Grauesende, at Churchingford, at Northalerton in Yorkshire, where is kept a faire euery Wednesday from Christmas vntill June.

Faires in February.

The first day at Bromley. The second at Linne, at Bath, at Watlton, at Bickellworth, at Budworth. The 14. at Feuersham. On Ashwednesday at Lichfielde, at Tamworth, at Royston, at Excester, at Abington, at Cicester. The 24. at Henley vpon Thames, and Tewksbury.

Faires in March.

ON saint Gregories day, at Stamforde, and at Sudbury. The 12. day at Wie in Kent, at the Mount, and at Bodmin in Cornewall. The 5. Sonday in Lent, at Grantham, at Salisbury on monday before our Lady day in Lent, at Wilbich, at Kendale, at Denbigh in Wales. On Palme Sonday euen, at Bumphret. On Palme Sonday, at Worcester. The 20. day at Durham. On our Lady day in Lent, at Northāpton, at Walden in Esser, at great Chart in Kent, at Newcastell. And all

Lady

Lady daies at Huntington.

Faires in Aprill.

THe 5. day at Walingford. The 7. at Darby. The 9. at Bikelswoth, at Bilingwoth on Munday after, at Euesham in Worcestershire. On Tuesday in Easter weeke, at Northfleet in Kent at Rochford at Vichin. The 3. Sonday after Easter, at Louth. The 22. at Stadford. On Saint Georges day, at Charing, at Ipswich, at Tamworth, at Amthill, at Nunneigham, at Gilford, at saint Pampeo in Cornwal. On S. Markes day at Darby, at Donmowe in Esser. The 26. at Tenderden in Kent.

Faires in May.

ON May day at Rippon in Yorkeshire, at Perin in Cornewall, at Dekrie in Wales, at Lexilde in Suffolke, at Stowe the olde, at Reading, at Leicester, at Chelsade in Esser, at Maidstone, ao Bitchill, at Blackborne in Lancashire, at Cogilton. The third at Braymyard at Nennigham at Wels in Somersetshire. The 7. at Beuerley, at Newton, at Orford. On ascenson day at Newcastell, at Perne, at Brimcham, at Saint Edes, at Bishop Stratford at Wichā, at Middlewich, at Stopford in Chesshire, at Chappellkirth in Dar

by shire. On Whitson euen at Skipton vpon Crauen. On Whitsonday at Richil, at Gisbi, & euery Wednesdaie fortnight at Kingstone vpon Thames, at Ratesdall in Lancashire, at Kirby Stephin in Westmerland. The Whitson holidaies, mundy, tewsday, and wednesday, at Bruger vnder Mondepe, 7. miles from Welles. On monday in Whitson weeke, at Darlington, at Exceter, at Bradford, at Rigate, at Burton in Lanwinal at Saisforth, at Whitchurch, at Cokermouth, at Appleby, at Bikleswoth, on tewsday in whitson weeke at Lewse, at Rochford, at the higher towne of Knottesforth in Chesshire, at Canterbury at Dunclaykeim Lancashire, at Yorith. On wednesday in whitson weeke at Standbarre. On Trinitie sonday at Kendall in westmerland, and at Rowell. On thursday after Trinitie sonday at Hatcote in Lancashire, at Stapsford, at Saint Annes at Newbury, at Couentrie, at S. Edes, at Bishop Stotford, at Rosse. The 19. at Lochetter, at Dustable. The 27. day at Lenham, The 29. at Cambrooke in Kent.

Faires in Iune.

The 1. day at Bay[illegible], in Kent. The 11. day at Okingham, at Newborough

In

in Lancashire, at Warfield in Cheshire, at Yolt. At Yorncastle in Lincolneshire notable for horse The 23 day at Shrewsbury, at S. Albons. The 24. Oxham, at Wedel, at Starkesocke, at saint Agnes at Walsfield, at Colchester, at Reading, at Berkforde, at Barnwell beside Cambridge, at Wollerhamton, at Cambroke, in Kent, at Glocester, at Wells in Somersetshire, at Lincolne, at Peterborough, at Wenlok, at Yarmouth in Suffolke, at Lancaster, at Westchester, at Halifax, at Alhom in Darbishire, at Plumpton Parke. The 27. at Folkstone. The 28. at Yetcom at saint Pompes in Cornwall The 29. at Woodhurst, at Marleborough, at Holseworth, at Wollerhapton, at Peterfielde, at Lempster, at Sudbury, at Gargraund, at Bromley in Lancashire at the lowertown of Knottesfielde in Cheshire.

Faires in July.

THe 1. of Record at Congreton in Cheshire, at Alhon vnder Lime. The 11. at Barney and at Lin. The 15. at Pinchbacke. The 17. at Winchcombe. The 20. at Cleburge at Catelby, at Bolton in Lancashire. The 22. at Marleborough, at Winchester, at Colchester, at Tetbury, Bridgenorth, at

Clitherall in Lancashire, at Northwich in Chesshire, at Chelwick in Comberland, at Battell fielde, at Bickleworth, the 25. at Bixlow, at Dover, at Chilham in Kent, at Darby, at Ipswich, at Northāpton, at Dudley in Staffordshire, at S. James beside London, at Reding, at Louth, at Walmesbury, at Bromley, at Chechester, at Liuerpoole in Lancashire, at Alterga, at Ranenglasse in the North. The 27. at Canterbury, at Yorkshā, at Richmond in ye North, at Warrington in Lancashire, at Chappell Firth in Darbishire.

Faires in August.

The first day at Excester, at Feuersham in kent, at Dunstable, at S. Edes, at Bedford, at Norham Church, at Wisbich at Yorke, at Rumney, at Newton in Lancashire, at Peland in Yorkshire. The 2 at Waltham at Blackmere, at Hungerford, at Bedford, at Strodes, at Faresam, at S. Laurence by Dormin, at Walton, at Crosly in Lancashire, at Seddell in Yorkshire, at new Bramford, at yorke castle in Lincolneshire, notable for horses, at Fordetham in Chesshire. The 15. at Dunmow at Carleyle, at Preston in Lancashire, at Wakefielde: the two Ladie daies. On S.

Bartho-

Bartholomew day at Londō, at Beggers bush beliues Rye at Lewkelmey at Sodbury, at Norwich, at Hamalerton, at Dover, at Rie, at Nantwich at Newbury, at Pagers at Bromley, at Croyley in Lancashire. The sonday after Bartholmew day at Sandbich in Cheshire, the 27. at Ashforde, at Nantwich.

Faires in September.

THe first day at S. Giles at the bush. On our Lady day at Wakefielde, at Sturbridge in Southwark at Londō, at Smithfield Recolner, at Gilborough, both the Lady daies at Partney. The three Lady daies, at Blanckborne in Lancashire, at Gilborn in Yorkshire, at Chaulton in Cheshire, at Ancster in Darbishire. On holy Rood day at Richmond in Yorkshire, at Ripone a horsefaire at Penhād, at Barley, at Waltham abbey, at Clotton vnderhedge, at Smalding, at Chesterfielde in Darbyshire, at Denbigh in Wales at Delmuk in Glocester shire, at Stratford vpon Auon On saint Mathias day at Barlebrough, at Bedford, at Croydon, at Holden in Holdernes, at saint Edmondsbury, at Walton, at saint Iues, at Shrewsbury, at Lancham, at Wilmall, at Sittingborne in

Kent

Kent, at Braintry in Eſſex, at new Brainford, at Katherine hill beſide Eaſtford, at Douer, at Eltrie. The 29. day being Michaelmas day, at Canterbury, at Lancaſter, at Blackborn in Lancaſhire, at Cheſtchelter, at Cockermouth in the North, at Aſhborne in Darby ſhire, at Nables, at Walde a horſe faire, at Wayhil, at Newbury, at Leiceſter, at Smarden in Kent.

Faires in October.

THe 4. day at Michel. The 6. day at S. Faiths beſide Norwich, at Waldone. The 8. day at Yerborough, at Hamord, at Biſhop Stortford. Ther. at Cleues in Soene. ſerſhire. On S. Edwards day at Rotton, at Grauelend, at Wundſor, at marthfield, at Colcheſter. On S. Lukes day at Ely, at Wrickle, at Vpame, at Thirſt, at Bridgenorth, at Stanton, at Charing in Kent, at Burton vpō Trent, at Chanleto, at Wigan in Lancaſhire, at Friſlodesin Drenford, at Tiſdale, at Walelwich, at Holt in Wales. The 21. day at Saffron Walden, at Newmarket, at Yerkford, at Cicelter, at Stockeſly. The 23. at Nicth, at Bickleſworth, at Ritchdale in Lancaſhire, at Whitchurch in Shropſhire, at Lower towne of Knottesfortin Cheſhire. On Simon & Judes day at Bodenden in Kent. On all Saints eue at Blakefield, at Rithen in Wales.

Faires

Faires in Nouember.

THe second at Blechingly, at Ringstone, at Warfield in Cheshire. The 6 day at Newport pound, at Stanley, at Tregney in Cornewall, at Salford, at Leckford in Lancashire. Ther. at Lenton. The 11. at Marleborough, at Douer. The 13. day at S. Edmondsbury, at Gilford. The 17. day at Harlow, at Hide. The 19. at Hozsham. On S. Edmonds day at Hith, at Ingerstone in Esser, at Sutton in Kent. The 23. day at Sandwich in Kent. The 27. day at Welles in Somersetshire. On S. Andrews day at Colmonzough, at Rochester, at Peterfield, at Maidenhead, at Bewdley, at Warrington in Lancashire, at Barefoot in Yorkeshire, at Oseterie in Wales.

Faires in December.

ON Saint Nicholas eue at Pluckly in Kent. On S. Nicholas day at Spalding, at Exceter at Sidmocke in Kent, at Arendale, at Northwich in Cheshire. The 7. day at Sandhurst in Kent. The 8. day being the Conception of our Lady, at Clitherall in Lancashire, at Malpas in Cheshire. The 29. at Canterburie, and at Salisburie.

FINIS.

Faults escaped in the printing to be corrected.

Pag. 300. lin. 5. for pecke reade pence, l. 22. for nataмie read notomy page 306. l. 3. for yerſhire read Yorkeſhir, p. 307 l. 23 for 532. rede 353 2. p. 308. l. 3. for. 1597. read 1567. p. 311. l. 14. for draper, read ſaltar, p. 315. l. 16. for brow, read borow. p. 317. l. 8 for add, read & p. 330. l. 16. for the ſame, reade to ſome. p. 337. l. 2. for ſlles, reade Iſle. 24. for dowry of his charge read deliuery of his George. p. 349. li. 1. for landley, rea: langley. pag. 359. li. 20. & 29. for hament or hetherſey, read hamont of Hetherſet. p. 360. lin. 29. for barke, reade barge, p. 378. lin. 25. for goods, reade loads. p. 394. li. 25. for Ratcliſſe, reade Radcliffe. pag. 401. lin. 22. for hatlins, reade haſtings. p. 409. lin. 24. for Radclffe reade Radulfe. p. 412. l. 19. for grace, read Eure. l. 20. for ſpones gilt & 300 p. reade parcell gilt & 200. pounde. p. 417. l. 8. for Banbury read Cornbury. lin 9. for Knowleworth, read Kenelworth lin. 11. for this, read his. p. 420. l. 11. for naile, read all, p. 449. l. 7. for Cliford, read Ilford.